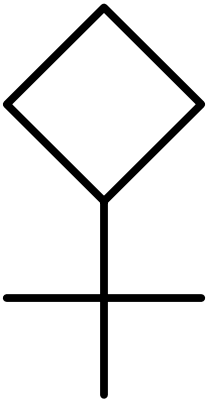
# Pallas



Who are my friends

Group composition by personality type

# Who are my friends?

The question sounds simple ... but it's complicated,
and psychology experts still don't have an answer.
So: We must help ourselves.

Topics: **Justice.** Humans and relations. Selforganization. Group composition. Stable groups. Tribalism. Small states. Decentralization. Primitive culture. Natural order.

Target audience: People with a future. Farmers and soldiers.

Technical terms: Human Resource Management. Matchmaking Algorithm. Interpersonal Compatibility. Team Composition. Relational Sociology.

My theses:

1. Every human needs **four friends** and four common friends.
2. These friends fulfill a certain pattern, the **Pallas pattern**.
   Friends are next to each other in straight directions.
   Common friends are diagonal in groups of four.
3. The Pallas pattern applies to **all** people.
4. People are different according to:
   gender, age, personality type.
5. Personality type equals inner gender times inner age.

So ... Who are my friends?

Only a few worldviews provide an answer, for example astrology and socionics make predictions about the compatibility between personality types. But that is too imprecise for me. I am looking for a mathematically exact system, to explain and predict **voluntary relations**.

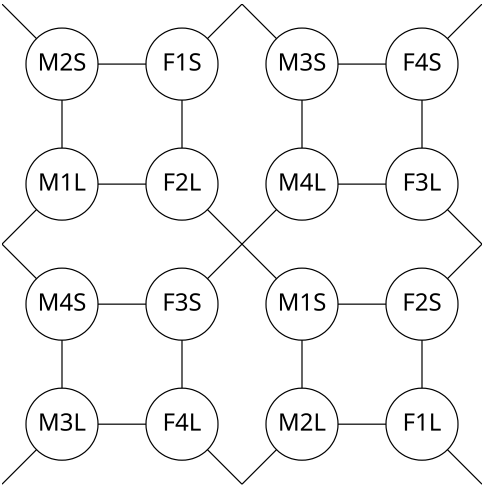
TODO I am looking for a "holistic" theory to apply in work and private life. One weakness of organizational psychology is its limitation to work life. because "interfering in privacy is unprofessional"...

So, "Who are my friends?", or in other words: **How do we have to connect different people, so that everyone is happy?** "Different people" means above all: people with different personality types.

Synonyms: **Personality Type**, Subjective World View, Subjective Truth, Inner Values, Taste, Humor, Talent, Temperament.

# Pallas Pattern

Who are my friends? My answer is the **Pallas pattern**:




The Pallas pattern shows **16 people** from above. Each circle is a human.
Abbreviations: MF = Male Female. SL = Small Large = young old.
1234 = four personality types. (I will explain the four types later.)

I believe: **if a personality type lives in the right body, then I find that type likeable.**

... that is my core thesis. So another human is compatible with me, if his body and mind fulfill certain properties. (spirit = personality type = inner values.)

Additionally, we need a common language, but compatibility is the most important foundation for any good relation.

On the other side, if a personality type lives **in the wrong body**, then I find that type wrong, sick, stupid, annoying, draining ...

Personal reasons are more important than objective reasons. Causes are more important than symptoms. Feelings are stronger than thoughts. Thoughts are merely rationalizations of feelings = instincts = tendencies. The best medicine is useless or harmful if it comes from a wrong doctor.

Subjective truth: Which body is "right"? Which properties are "correct"? This is always **relative** to my body and mind.

## Where does the Pallas pattern come from?

Experience and symmetry. I found my personality type (basetype 1, subtype 4). Then I estimated the personality types of my family, friends and neighbors, always asking "Who do I like? Who do I dislike?" or "Who fits together? Who has always conflict?" When in doubt, I took the "nicer" solution (symmetry, stripe pattern and hexagon pattern), and at some point, I had the Pallas pattern.

## Friends are close, enemies are distant

The Pallas pattern shows friends and enemies. When two people stand next to each other, they are friends. If two people are further apart, then they are enemies.

Enemies need **mutual friends** for healthy coexistence (social health, healthy group). When two enemies live together, there are always misunderstandings, and everyone automatically thinks everything the other one says and does is shit (**personal reasons**), no matter how well the other one does his job (factual reasons). Zarathustra: "I am not the mouth for these ears."

The Faith Question: False: "What do I believe?" Correct: "Who do I trust?"

Synonyms: Real friends, spiritual closeness, spirit relatives, soulmates, attraction, beauty, sympathy, compatibility, ...

What happens at the **edge** of the Pallas pattern? The pattern is simply repeated, like a stamp or tile pattern (tessellation).
Line 5 equals line 1: F1L M2L F4L M3L.
Column 5 equals column 1: F1L F2S F3L F4S.

Each human in the Pallas pattern has 4 friends: 2 friends in the horizontal direction (same age), 2 friends in the vertical direction (same gender).

Squares and Crosses: There are 2 different groups of four in the Pallas pattern. Each cross group has all 4 types: 1-3-2-4. Each square group has only 2 types: 1-2-1-2 or 3-4-3-4. The lines in the Pallas pattern always connect the opposite types (1-2 and 3-4).

Names for the Pallas pattern: **Friend Map**, map of friends, pattern for relations, mixed culture for people, family constellation, compatibility pattern by personality type, **Compatibility Chart** for Personality Types, ...

Mathematical description for the Pallas pattern: Irregular tessellation of square and irregular 90-135 hexagon. Tessellation, tiling means: a small basic pattern is repeated in all directions. Irregular hexagon with two 90 degree angles and four 135 degree angles: I call it **Pallas hexagon**, because this hexagon is created on the edge of the Pallas symbol. This exact hexagon is also in the logo the chemical company "F. Hoffmann-La Roche AG", as a reference to hexagons in organic chemistry.

## Better world

I hope the Pallas pattern is true for everyone. If it is true, then the Pallas pattern is a basis for a **better world**: friends are close, enemies are distant, everyone is allowed to live out his strengths, everyone is allowed to delegate his weaknesses to his friends.

## Pallas symbol

Why is it called "Pallas"? Well, the symbol is called Pallas. The connection between diamond and cross.

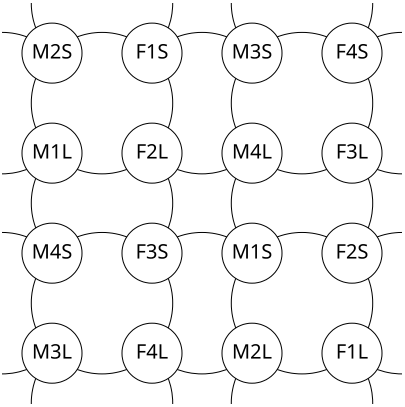
To me it is a symbol for type F4: female = cross = crossed-out penis, type 4 = diamond. Maybe pallas is a feminine form of phallus, penis.

A meaning of the Pallas symbol: spear, lance, javelin, pike. A primitive weapon. The diamond is the tip, the cross is the handle. See appendix: Greek Mythology (Seite 138)

## Alternative representations of the Pallas pattern

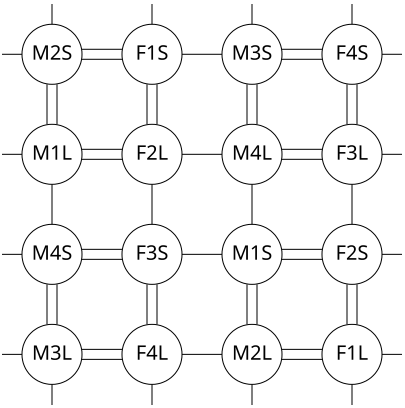
The disadvantage of these representations is that they require higher resolution. The Pallas symbol is similar to the Venus symbol ♀. I deliberately did not choose a circle, but a square so you can see: the Pallas key connects seven points.

## Round lines




## Double bonds and single bonds

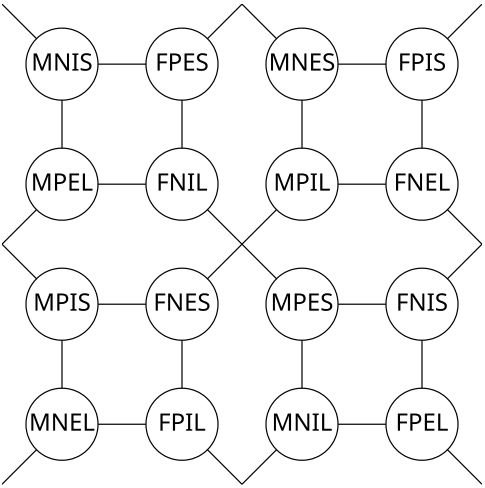
Like in chemistry: Double bonds are stronger than single bonds.



## Four Dimensions

Sounds complex, but its not. The 16 types have four dimensions:
2 power 4 is 16. Just here it is more visible than in the compact representation. 1234 = PE NI NE PI. The names are from Hans Eysenck:
P = Psychotic, N = Neurotic. E = Extravert, I = Introvert.

Here we also see the symmetries of the different values.
Outter values (MFSL) create a stripe-pattern. Inner values (PNEI) create a hexagon-pattern (honeycomb, circle). (Hint: Connect all N in the image.)
Gender (MFPN) and age (SLEI) are always orthogonal (90 degrees, linear independent).




# Contents

The focus is on my hypothesis, my answer to the question:
Who are my friends?

My target group are children and laypeople, so I also explain the **context** my hypothesis: What are hypotheses? What is science? What is The Scientific Method? What is truth? What are lies? How does fraud work?

The most important application of my hypothesis is self-organization, building groups, building small states. Here too I explain the context: What are large states? What are the disadvantages of security policy? What is natural order?

**The most important content is at the beginning, on the first 20 pages.**
Then come thousand distractions... but the important question is:
Who are my friends?

## Interesting chapters

Four Types: 19, Body odor shows personality type: 27,
Inner Properties: 30, Subtypes: 33, Subtype and partner: 38,
Application in the real world: 39, Offline Peer-to-peer networks: 41,
Building Village Culture: 42, Problem child: Hold on or let go: 48,
Limitations: 49, Measuring personality type and compatibility: 49,
Consequences: 51, Vicious Cycle of Loneliness and Ignorance: 53,
By Nature Blind for Natural Order: 55, What if I am right: 59,
Forced therapy: 61, Where does my theory come from: 66,
Successors wanted: 68, Calendar astrology is wrong: 70,
Appendix: Concepts: 78, Masters eat meat, slaves eat bread: 80,
System criticism: 87, Overpopulation is the cause of all problems: 95,
Internet is censored to death: 101, Censored or ignored: 102,
Blood or Tears: 105, Who do I trust: 112, Future is in a bunker: 117,
How do we want to die: 117, Homogeneous neighborhood: 124,
AFD is Controlled Opposition: 125, Forbidden in schools: 134,
Muslims are the new Superhumans: 128,
Appendix: Quotes and sayings: 139, ...

## Alternative Titles

Guide to being smart and happy. My definition of truth. My paradise on earth. Tribalism and fascism rule the world. Symbiosis of tribalism and fascism. Hybrid system. Hybrid theory. Hybrid governance. Holistic management. Back to tribalism. Young Local Leaders. Where are the one percent of smart and strong people? I hate pacifism, but pacifists are okay as long as they only rule over small states. Martial arts for everyone. Serial murder is better than mass murder. The Escapers.

## Soundtrack for this book

While reading my book, you are welcome to listen to "my" music:
Koan (Psychill). Böhse Onkelz (Rock). JAW (Hiphop).

# Zero feedback

No one is helping me with my project. No one is discussing my project with me. There is simply nothing, except perhaps 100 stupid comments on the internet, all of which essentially tell me that I am stupid, insane, or dangerous, but just because 100 people share the same opinion does not make it an objective truth. Maybe a thousand people have sent me emails, but Google and Proton have secretly deleted almost all emails, and the ten emails that got through all tell me that I'm stupid or crazy or dangerous... But maybe my 5000 readers over the last 5 years are really too stupid or too weak for cooperation in the fight for a paradise on earth. It's so convenient when my readers call me "too radical" and ignore my hypotheses, but that doesn't prove that my hypotheses are wrong. And the "not my problem" excuse doesn't work either, because every human being needs stable relationships and groups.

### Minimal consensus

There must be some minimal consensus that works for all humans. We need violence to break initial resistance, but once a stable state is established, people will voluntarily fight to maintain this ideal state. An important rule for my paradise on earth: Everyone should be free to live out their natural strengths, and everyone should delegate their natural weaknesses to their friends.

## Active reading

Reading is the most important thing you learn in school. Then you can learn everything else yourself. For learning you need active reading:

Underline important words. (Yes you can, it is your text.)

Write down volatile thoughts immediately, before you forget them again. (This is why there is a white border, or your diary.)

Mindmap-writing is a learning technique. Write keywords. Visualize structure between keywords.

Read again sentences you don't understand. Decipher words you don't understand. Take regular breaks: move around or lie down.

Reading is also subjective: Types 24 want to read "linearly", read exactly once from Aah to Zett. Types 13 read more chaotically, are more easily distracted, and have less patience.

Speed Reading: Focus each line only two times: Left, right, left, right, ... Now you can read all texts 10 times faster.

## Feedback

If you want to publish your comments, please do it early and often. In computer programming we say: "release early, release often." It is not just about me or about "my" book. Maybe we all can learn something from you.

If you want to do this anonymously, then see the "Help wanted" section on page 66.

"You decide your level of involvement." — Tyler Durden, Fight Club

## Hypothesis

The Pallas pattern is just a hypothesis, a research proposal. I give you **no guarantee** that it will work. Is the Pallas pattern right or wrong? How can we find out? To do this we have to do an experiment. Anyone can publish results on my websites (Github, Codeberg, Darktea, ...). (Yes, also negative results.)

Unfortunately, I can not do a simulation, or solve the problem "in my head", because here I am looking for **fundamental principles** (axioms, highest truths), and there are no rational reasons behind it, only my personal

reason: "I believe that my hypothesis is true."

A hypothesis is correct, if it can explain many phenomena (realities), and does not produce any contradictions (**freedom of contradictions**). That is why negative feedback (contradictions, "it does not work") is just as important as positive feedback ("it works").

A hypothesis is not yet correct, if it is only "consistent", if it only "looks good from the inside". Such a consistent hypothesis looks good on paper, but still needs to be tested ("trial by fire", testing is better than studying).

## Alternative hypotheses

1. there is no "pattern for relations" and all people are compatible, so random relations are just as good and stable as the "compatible" relations in the pattern.

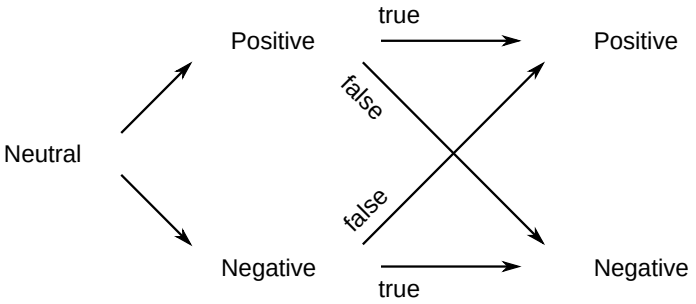
2. this pattern is wrong, but there is another pattern. You are welcome to suggest a different pattern, then we can try different patterns and compare them. The basis for all patterns should be: 4 base types x 2 genders x same age = 8 people: M1, F1, M2, F2, M3, F3, M4, F4. See also: 8 Belbin Team Roles, Noah's family (4 men + 4 women), John David Garcia - Creative Transformation, ...

3. "Everyone must decide for himself." The rulers of this world are only interested in the highest levels of their system (top-down organization), while the lowest levels (bottom-up organization) are seemingly neglected ("everyone must decide for himself", privacy, nuclear family, "freedom" to choose between shit and shit), but in reality: The rulers of this world actively sabotage the lowest levels (relationship control, atomization, dumbification) because they fear a loss of control, because the world is ruled by control freaks = totalitarians = Type 4.

## Truth Matrix

First impressions are cheap and only give a rough estimate. Belief. Opinion. Screening. Idea. Suspicion. Indication. Feeling. Intuition.

Second impressions are expensive and give an accurate assessment. Knowledge. Proof. Test. Experiment. Strict. Exact. Reality.




| Screening | Test |
|---|---|
| Hypothesis | Experiment |
| Prediction | Verification |
| Prognosis | Validation |
| Feeling | Proof |
| Theory | Practice |
| Talk is cheap | Truth is expensive |

In other words: "true positive" = "risk and win", "false negative" = "avoid and loose", etc.

## Experiment

The experiment must be cheap, so every human can reproduce (repeat) the experiment. There will always be people who do **not yet know** this theory. These people need a cheap way to test the theory. These people only must "believe" in the hypothesis for the experiment. The experiment should be clearly limited in time. Example: for one day. When the experiment is over, the hypothesis is invalid again.

Ideally, you should always be skeptical about all suggestions, recommendations, suggestions ... because: Strictly speaking, these are **all just hypotheses** that each group of humans has to test for itself (division of labor between feeling and knowing = research and production).

Example of a non-reproducible experiment: life after death. Every human can do this experiment (dying) exactly once, so it can not be reproduced. In other words: Once is never. One time is no time.

Also important: control groups. "Do it wrong." You can only measure the quality of relations if you have tried "right" and "wrong" relations. So: **You must try both** and only when looking back you can say: one was better, the other was worse. Measurements are always relative. Testing is better than studying.

# Pallas Experiment

How does it work, this Pallas Experiment? How does it work, this Pallas experiment? We have to connect people like in the Pallas pattern. These bonds must be voluntary. A matchmaker (mediator) can make suggestions, but every human can say "no", or make suggestions himself (talking or showing), or work as a matchmaker himself (flat hierarchy).

## Levels

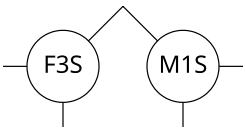
| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Level Zero | 2^0 = 1 | One human |
| Level One | 2^1 = 2 | Two humans |
| Level Two | 2^2 = 4 | Four humans |
| Level Three | 2^3 = 8 | Eight humans |
| Level Four | 2^4 = 16 | 16 humans |
| Level Five | 2^5 = 32 | 32 humans |
| Level Six | 2^6 = 64 | 64 humans |
| Level Seven | 2^7 = 128 | 128 humans |
| Level Eight | 2^8 = 256 | 256 humans |

## Groups of Two

Step one is to **form groups of two** (pairs).
Example: M1S-F3S.

Step two is **switching between groups of two** (squares).
Example: M1S-F3S-F2L-M4L.

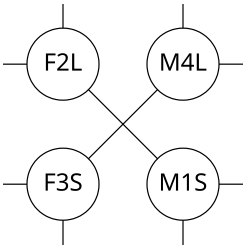
Groups of two are easy. You have something in common, and you can gossip about "the others". "The two of us against the rest of the world". Problem: Over time, every couple becomes one-sided and looks for balance. Solution: groups of four. But our goal is NOT to build blood-related small families ("we have two children"), but rather to build **spiritually related small families** ("we are looking for common friends", child adoption, spiritual reproduction, smart solution).



## Groups of four

Groups of four are a little more complicated. In the Pallas pattern, the four people stand in a square (static), but in the real world the following applies: the groups of four always split into two pairs, because only "in private" one can be free (not feel like being watched). The couples always change, because in the long run, every couple becomes one-sided and looks for balance (group dynamics, partner exchange).

"Swapping partners" sounds like sex, but that is not what I mean. Each group of four is a spiritually related small family: Son Mother Daughter Father = MS FL FS ML = 2 men + 2 women = 2 young + 2 old. There are 3 ways to form pairs: horizontal vertical diagonal. Tradition: women are left, men are right. Body height: old are top, young are bottom.

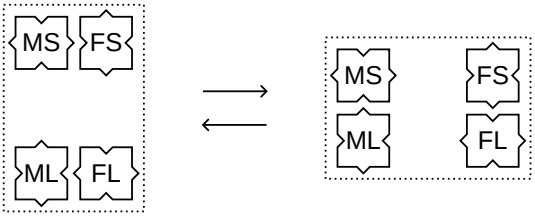



Example: Group of four M1S-F3S-F2L-M4L. Horizontal pairs: M1S-F3S and M4L-F2L = son-daughter and father-mother = same age. Vertical pairs: M1S-M4L and F3S-F2L = son-father and daughter-mother = same gender. Diagonal pairs: M1S-F2L and F3S-M4L = son-mother and daughter-father = same diagonal.

**Partner exchange**

How exactly does partner exchange work? I don't know that yet, and we will see in the experiment. I believe: Groups of four always "oscillate" between horizontal pairs and vertical pairs.

TODO beauty is subjective. Compatibility = beauty = attraction.



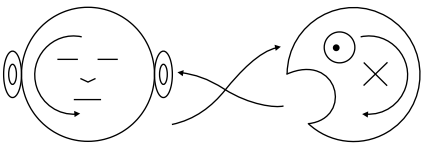

Here I show people as puzzle pieces. Female connector = introvert subtype = Subtypen 24. Male connector = extravert subtype = Subtypen 13. The bonds are "monolog bonds": one bond partner is "watching and talking" (invisible and deaf), the other bond partner is "listening and showing" (mute and blind).

**Role reversal**

How to do role reversal? In every group of two:
One is active = speaker = viewer. One is passive = listener = shower.

When partners are reversed, also roles are reversed:
active becomes passive, speaker becomes listener, viewer becomes shower.

These two roles (active and passive) correspond to the two subtypes.
Goal: Everyone should live out his two subtypes.
Both subtypes are equally important.



**Influence and trust**

The active partner has influence over the passive partner.
The passive partner trusts the active partner.
Information flows in only one direction.

Conversely:

The active partner does not trust the passive partner.
The passive partner has no influence on the active partner.

| | |
|---|---|
| Active | Passive |
| Influence | Trust |
| Leader | Follower |
| Decider | Believer |
| Speaker → | Listener |
| Viewer | ← Shower |

**Subtype and partner**

I believe: There is a connection between subtype and partner. This connection goes in both directions (bidirectional): A specific subtype acts as a mating call for a specific partner. And the other way around: A specific partner (mate presence) activates a specific subtype.

I believe: Few people have a balance between their 2 subtypes. Most people are "specialized" in one subtype (strength, more experience), and the other subtype is weaker.

I don't yet know whether and how the diagonal pairs work. Diagonal pairs: MS-FL and FS-ML.

**Subtype and same basetype**

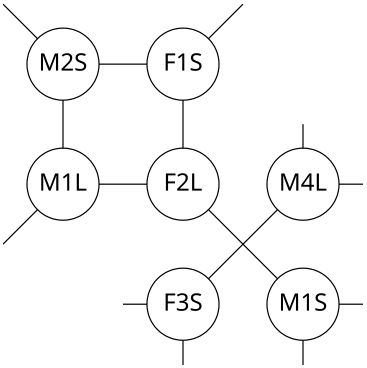
Subtype of same basetypes. Example: Two F3 live together. The two types are not compatible, so they will push away each other over their subtypes: F301 and F302. TODO graphic with subtypes. If these two people have different ages, then they may have a "weak bond." Example: F3L and F3S → F302L and F301S. The subtypes form a right angle. Bond to subtype: F301S binds to the F2L subtype of F302L. If both already have the same subtype, before they come together, then they are even less compatible because they are too similar (competition or standstill, both are active or both are passive).

## Groups of Eight

Step three is **switching between groups of four**. The Pallas pattern shows 2 different groups of four: crosses and squares. Crosses connect all four types: 1234. Each square connects only two types: 1212 or 3434.

### Pallas key

The combination of cross and square is called **Pallas**, or Pallas key. It is a combination of opposites (Latin: conjunctio oppositorum), like "day and night". The Pallas Key connects 7 points (lucky number 7). Therefore: **Me and my six friends**.




### Cross groups and square groups

What is the difference between cross groups and square groups? I don't know that yet, and we will see in the experiment. I believe: Crosses are better during the day (day order, work, work colleagues, teamwork, dressed, activity). Squares are better at night (night order, family, sex, private, naked, rest). Why? I myself am M1 and my 2 women are F2 and F3 (same age). For me: F2 is better for fucking and sleeping (night), F3 is better for talking and working (day).

This change between day order and night order we already know from the change between sleeping place (family) and work place (friends). Animals also make two "animal commutings" between sleeping places and food places every day.

### Day Order and Night Order in Groups of Eight

During the day (between sunrise and sunset), people are primarily bound to cross-groups (work). At night (between sunset and sunrise), people are primarily bound to square-groups (family).

I say "primarily" bound, because there are also exceptions, such as midday

sleep, midnight, breaks. During these exceptional times, people can briefly switch to their secondary bonds.

So the primary bonds are closer than the secondary bonds, but the secondary bonds should also be reachable at any time. Because if I come up with a new idea, which I want to share in a secondary bonds, I need to be able to reach that secondary bonds as quickly as possible, so I don't forget my idea along the way. Because in urgent cases, I don't want to wait until the next change assembly. (Telecommunication with low latency.) In less urgent cases I save my ideas in my journal, and share them later in my secondary bonds. (Delay-tolerant networking.)

At the transitions between Day Order and Night Order, at morning assembly and evening assembly, everyone is free to switch between all his compatible bonds.

Most other theories fail in this aspect, because they only propose solutions for the Day Order (teamwork, work, school), so people are expected to organize the Night Order "somehow" on their own (private life, family).

**Time Orders and Change Assemblies**

Sunrise: Morning Assembly = Breakfast.
Day Order: Cross Groups = Work.
Sunset: Evening Assembly = Dinner.
Night Order: Square Groups = Family.

The change assemblies (morning assembly and evening assembly) at sunrise or sunset (dawn, twilight) allow for a free change between all compatible bonds, for a free flow of information between day order and night order. Morning assembly: Review of the night, preparation for the day. Evening assembly: Review of the day, preparation for the night. At work, this is known as a shift change and shift handover.

During the day, square bonds are only exceptions, such as during the lunch break (lunch, midday sleep) or other short work breaks. At night, cross bonds are only exceptions, such as at midnight or during other short sleep breaks.

To realize such an order, you need eight humans of the same age: MF x 1234 = M1 F1 M2 F2 M3 F3 M4 F4 = Noah's family = 8 Belbin Team Roles = 8 types at Carl Jung (NSFT x ei).

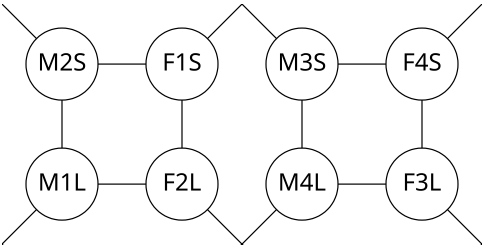
The changes between day order and night order are daily rituals ("Good Habits"), practiced every day by the "Inner Circle" (at least eight people).

Optional are additional "change models" with lower change frequencies. Example: Two cross groups swap their workplaces every week. Example: Two square groups swap apartments every month.

Every human can be replaced by another human with the same personality type, but each replacement requires energy to integrate the new human into the group dynamics (integration, assimilation).

**Square groups**

What is the difference between the two square groups?




What do Types 12 have in common? (Say: Types One Two.) Both are orthogonal, right-angled. Type 1 has "wide top, long bottom", type 2 has "long top, wide bottom". So the "combination of opposites" in one body. I believe: This means that Types 12 have a complex world view (two-dimensional, logic, egoists, individualists, narcissists, low agreeableness, argumentativeness, lone fighters). Types 34 (say: Types Three Four) only achieve this complexity through mating (pair of Type 3 and Type 4), but "inner dialog" of Types 12 is always more efficient than "external dialog" between Type 3 and Type 4.

What do types 34 have in common? (Say: Types Three Four.) Both are "parallel". Type 3 has "wide top, wide bottom", type 4 has "long top, long bottom". I believe: This means that types 34 have a simple world view (one-dimensional, graphics, altruists, collectivists, high agreeableness, addiction to harmony, team sports). Types 34 only achieve a complex worldview through mating (pair of Type 3 and Type 4), or in the cross groups (when connected to Type 12), through "external dialog" with other types.

**Same or different?** "Same and same" or "opposites attract"? Both. Helen Fisher has done some research into **stable couple relations**. TODO verify: Result: Types 12 marry the opposite type. Types 34 marry the same type. So we have 4 stable pairs: M1-F2, M2-F1, M3-F3, M4-F4. The Pallas pattern says: Types 12 marry at the same age. Types 34 marry different ages.

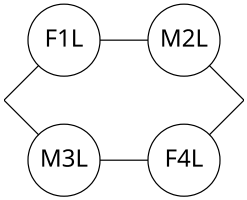
## Linear groups of four

So far I have only described "circular" groups of four, which are visible as "circles" in the Pallas pattern, namely the "cross groups" and the "square groups". As a reminder: Each cross group has all 4 types: 1-3-2-4. Each square group has only 2 types: 1-2-1-2 or 3-4-3-4.

But the Pallas pattern is repeated at the edge, so you can form new circles from the lines in the pattern, as if you were rolling the flat Pallas pattern into a three-dimensional roll.

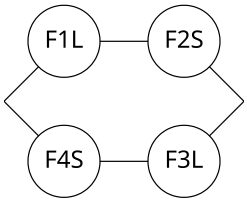
**Same age**

The line F1L-M2L-F4L-M3L is repeated as F1L-M2L-F4L-M3L-F1L-M2L-F4L-M3L-... so you can make this line into a circle:




**Same sex**

The line F1L-F2S-F3L-F4S is repeated as F1L-F2S-F3L-F4S-F1L-F2S-F3L-F4S-... so you can make this line into a circle:



# Four Types

| Type Number | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Element | Fire | Earth | Air | Water |
| Role | Pioneer | Imitator | Leader | Thinker |
| David Keirsey | Craftsman | Trader | Speaker | Thinker |
| Interest | Justice | Habit | Philosophy | Technology |
| Robert Moore | Warrior | Lover | Magician | King |
| Role | Activist | Pacifist | Optimist | Pessimist |
| Carol Tuttle | Strong-willed | Sensitive | Funny | Serious |
| Finger | II = Middle | IIII = Small | III = Ring | I = Index |
| Body Part | Left Brain | Right Hand | Left Hand | Right Brain |
| Body Shape | Heart ♡ | Pear ♤ | Wide ♧ | Long ♢ |
| Dress top | Black-Yellow | White-Blue | Black-Red | White-Green |
| Dress bottom | White-Blue | Black-Yellow | Black-Green | White-Red |
| Cylinder Geometry | Top | Bottom | Outside | Inside |
| Season | Autumn | Spring | Summer | Winter |
| Carl Jung | Ntuition | Sensation | Feeling | Thinking |
| MBTI | INTP | ESFJ | ENFP | ISTJ |
| Attachment Style | Balanced | Disorganized | Coercive | Avoidant |
| ↑ Exciting | early | late | early | late |
| ↓ Calming | early | late | late | early |
| Parenting Style | Authorative | Neglectful | Permissive | Authoritarian |
| Parenting style | active | passive | help | demand |
| William Sheldon | mesomorph | mesomorph | endomorph | ectomorph |
| weight class | middle weight | middle weight | heavy weight | light weight |
| diet | Zone | Zone | LCHF, Keto | HCLF |
| Ayurveda Doshas | Pitta | [Prithvi] | Kapha | Vata |
| Flow Profile | Hard Charger | Flow Goer | Crowd Pleaser | Deep Thinker |
| Health Type | Crusader | Guardian | Connector | Sensor |
| Business Chemistry | Driver | Guardian | Pioneer | Integrator |
| Hire Success | Director | Supporter | Socializer | Thinker |
| Richard Bartle | Killer | Explorer | Socializer | Achiever |
| Anton LaVey | Satan | Belial | Lucifer | Leviathan |

| Hans Eysenck | Communist | Conservative | Socialist | Fascist |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Simpsons | Marge | Homer | Bart | Lisa |
| South Park | Kenny | Stan | Cartman | Kyle |
| American Dad | Steve | Stan | Francine | Hayley |
| Harry Potter | Gryffindor | Hufflepuff | Ravenclaw | Slytherin |

Basis for the Pallas Pattern is personality psychology. So: Putting people in boxes. This part of psychology is ancient, easily 2000 years old, and has been very well studied.

Quasi-consensus: There are four personality types [1]. New names are constantly being invented for these four types, so every author has his own namespace.

Each namespace has its own descriptions of the four types. For translation between 2 namespaces I read the descriptions and ask: Which descriptions are similar? This is how I get my translation table of the four types.

## Who is who?

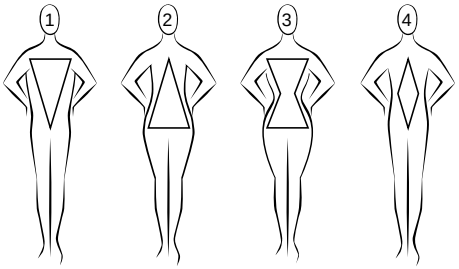
Who has which personality type? This is a weak-spot in my theory. My theory only works if we measure the types correctly. So at least in the beginning I would prefer people, where I can easily measure the type.

So: who is who? I see this in **body shape and behavior**.

Easy to see are "fat" people (type 3) and "thin" people (type 4).

Type 3 people can gain weight quickly (gaining fat and muscle), especially if they eat lots of carbohydrates, and can only lose this weight slowly (LCHF diet, keto diet). Type 3 people survive harsh climates, continental climates, long cold winters, survive for several weeks without food (long fasting period).

Type 4 people can only gain weight slowly (hard gainers) (can eat lots of carbohydrates but don't get fat) and lose this weight quickly. Type 4 people need a mild climate, oceanic climate, short warm winters, have to eat every day (short fasting period).




[1] en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Two-factor_models_of_personality

Type 1 and Type 2 have similar bodies, both are "naturally athletic", have medium weight, can gain and lose weight (with some effort), prefer temperate climates (between oceanic climate and continental climate). Type 1 and Type 2 differ more in behavior (want to fight, dualism).

Type 1 is more bossy, dominant, grandiose (grandiose narciss), over-confident, "masculine", proud, bold, arrogant, aggressive, strong opinions, self-esteem, light, curious, risk, freedom.

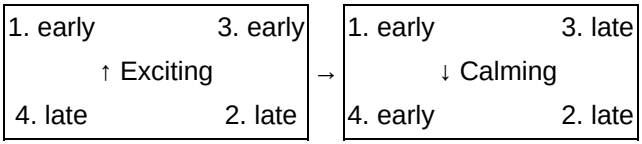
Type 2 is more submissive, subordinate, vulnerable (vulnerable narciss), polite, fearful, defensive, conformist, passive, weak opinions, self-doubt, value from others, shadow, patience, security.

## Body Shape

You can also estimate types based on body shape (physiognomy, morpho-psychology, profiling, first impression): face shape (wide face = 3, long face = 4), hand shape (wide joints = 3, long fingers = 4), fingernails (TODO verify: long nailbeds = types 14, short nailbeds = types 23), nosetip (double tip or square tip = types 34, round tip = types 12), ... but there are always contradictions here, and I collect as much information as possible for a "holistic" picture.

## Stress response

Behavior shows type through **typical stress response**.




This test works even for small children. You need a stress that is clearly defined in time, so the stress needs a clear start and end.

Stress reveals differences of people. Anyone who tries to hide these differences, also suppresses every form of stress (pacifism, tyranny of boredom, patience is everything), creating the illusion "we are all equal".

**The Strange Situation**

Mother leaves child (start of stress), mother comes back (end of stress).

How does the test work? You observe the child at the start and end of stress.

At the start of stress you ask: When does the child start crying? Early or late? The "exciting early" children (type 13) start crying earlier, the "exciting late" children (type 24) suppress the stress (patience) and start crying later (the reaction is inhibited, suppressed, postponed, saved, delayed, procrastinated).

When the stress ends, ask: When does the child stop crying? Early or late? The "calming early" children (types 14) stop crying earlier, the "calming late" children (types 23) maintain the reaction (steadiness, continue crying, continue fighting) and stop crying later.

TODO Types 14 can calm down faster alone? (self-secure) Types 23 need help from others to calm down? (dependent)

TODO graphic: square wave stress + stress response curves. "square wave" because stress must be clearly defined in time = start + end of stress. 4 stress response curves = 4 body shapes! like fish: we swim head first: first the upper body ("inner age"), then the lower body ("inner gender"). like animals: torso lies horizontally when walking on 4 legs.

This typical stress response can also be seen in adults, but the childish crying is replaced by other stress responses, and the subtype shifts the behavior (but never to the opposite, for example a type 3 human will never react the same way as a type 4 human).

Test questions: Is the stress response acted out ("exciting early") or repressed ("exciting late")? Is the stress response short ("calming early") or long ("calming late")?

## Elements

**Element** is the natural habitat: I am an X and my element is Y. Psychologists used these names 2000 years ago in ancient Greece.

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Animal | | 3. Bird | | 1. Fire | 3. Air |
| | I am a | | and | my element is | |
| 4. Fish | | 2. Plant | | 4. Water | 2. Earth |

... the translations for types 234 are simple, but why "1 = Fire = Animal"? Because "animal" is the opposite of "plant".

Or: 1234 = animal plant human spirit.

## Numbers

**Numbers:** For me the numbers are important because I can use them to describe the types extremely compact, with just one symbol (important for the Pallas pattern). I can also show the numbers 1234 with my 4 fingers (Roman numerals: I II III IIII). Why these numbers? Simple world view: Radius 1 = planet core = magma, volcanoes, fire. Radius 2 = planet mantle = earth, stones. Radius 3 = Air = colorless, transparent, yellow sun. Radius 4 = water = blue sky. (The sun is yellow because the sky is blue = contrast.) (The sky is blue, because blue photons have shorter waves, hit air molecules more often, are scattered more widely than red/yellow/green photons.)

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. One | 3. Three |
| 0. Zero | |
| 4. Four | 2. Two |

TODO move. The "outter age" is relative and is based on feeling. In other words: you are as old as you feel. So: I can only ever state my age relative to someone else. I don't ask "How old are you?" but I estimate: Is he younger/same age/older than me?

## Colors

**Colors:** Bodyshape-affirming dress colors. Natural dress code.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Black | 3. Black |
| top dress | |
| 4. White | 2. White |

/

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. White | 3. Black |
| bottom dress | |
| 4. White | 2. Black |

Why black and white? Black and tight dresses go well with a wide body-half (black makes you slim, tight fit). White and wide dresses go well with a long body-half (white makes you fat, baggy style). Why? Contrast between body and dress. Contrast between nature and art.

You can also wear "wrong" colors, but that looks "tasteless" (bad taste) to sensitive eyes.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Yellow | 3. Red |
| top dress | |
| 4. Green | 2. Blue |

/

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Blue | 3. Green |
| bottom dress | |
| 4. Red | 2. Yellow |

Why these colors? Clothes are artificial, in contrast to the body (nature).

For Types 12: Red-green are natural colors (inner colors: red = Type 1, green = Type 2), yellow-blue are artificial colors. So Types 12 prefer

wearing yellow or blue clothes, or voting for yellow or blue political parties (flag colors).

For Types 34: yellow-blue are natural colors (inner colors: yellow = Type 3, blue = Type 4), red-green are artificial colors. So Type 34 prefer wearing red or green clothes, or voting for red or green political parties (flag colors).

**Inner colors:** The inner color is least exposed to the outside.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Red | 3. Yellow |
| Inner color | |
| 4. Blue | 2. Green |

Why these "inner colors"? 2 = Plant = Green. 4 = Water = Blue. 1 is the opposite of 2, red is the opposite of green (opposite colors mix to black or white). 3 is the opposite of 4, yellow is the opposite of blue.

**Colors: Top or bottom?**

Why is color X on top? Why is color Y at the bottom? The upper dress color is the inner-color of the type with the same upper-body. The lower dress color is the inner-color of the type with the same lower-body.

Example: Types 13 have broad upper-bodies. Types 14 have long lower-bodies. So: Type 1 his upper-body dress-color is the inner-color of type 3 (yellow). Type 1 his lower-body dress-color is the inner-color of type 4 (blue).

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Black-yellow | 3. Black-red |
| top dress | |
| 4. White-green | 2. White-blue |

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. White-blue | 3. Black-green |
| bottom dress | |
| 4. White-red | 2. Black-yellow |

## Body shapes

I see four body shapes: 1234 = Heart Pear Wide Long. Basics: William Sheldon: 1234 = meso meso endo ecto-morph. Elliot Abravanel: 1234 = Thyroid Gonad Adrenal Pituitary.

Too superficial? Some people are surprised when I claim: I can read inner values (personality type) from body shape. "Just because I am fat does not mean I must be type 3!" Hmmm. Why not? Why make it complex when it can be simple?

My first impression is the body shape, I can see it 100 meters before an encounter. But I see the type only in some people at first sight ... other

people I have to observe longer (speech, behavior, stress response).

I also have a slightly different definition between body and mind = coarse structure and fine structure = external values (gender and age) and inner values (personality type, inner gender and inner age). So the "inner" values are not completely hidden, but are only less visible than the "outer" values.

Inferring body shape from inner values is known as **physiognomy** or morpho-psychology. If you have too much time, you can read some studies about it ...

| 1. Heart | 3. Wide |
|---|---|
| Body Shape | |
| 4. Long | 2. Pear |

| 1. Top | 3. Outside |
|---|---|
| Cylinder geometry | |
| 4. Inside | 2. Bottom |

Type 1: Heart shape, strong arms, strong upper-back, weak legs, weak lower-back, Boxer, TODO more

Type 2: pear shape, strong legs, strong lower-back, weak arms, weak upper-back, wrestler (Greek wrestling), TODO more

Type 3: short bones, wide joints, symmetrical face, symmetrical fat distribution, shot putter (weight-thrower), sprinter, kickboxer, MMA (mixed martial arts), Easy Gainer + Hard Loser, tendency to over-weight ("broiler chicken"), slow metabolism (low metabolic rate), TODO more

Type 4: long bones, narrow joints, small body, large head, symmetrical face, symmetrical fat distribution, long-distance runner, Hard Gainer + Easy Loser, tendency to be under-weight ("laying chicken"), fast metabolism (high metabolic rate), TODO more

types 12: straight fingers. Types 34: pointed fingers.

## Main jobs

Our brain also has gender and age. Basis: Body shapes: 1234 = Heart Pear Wide Long. I say: Types 14 = Long lower-body = masculine. Types 23 = Wide lower-body = feminine. Also for behavior: Types 14 (tough-minded, psychotic, smart, free spirit) are more masculine. Types 23 (tender-minded, neurotic, strong, sociable) are more feminine. Upper body: Types 13 use their "young" brain more often (brain cortex, broad-first search). Types 24 use their "old" brain more often (brain stem, depth-first search). Therefore: Types 13 are "young". Types 24 are "old". So: Types 13 = young = wide upper-body. Types 24 = old = long upper-body.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Son | 3. Daughter |
| Main job | |
| 4. Father | 2. Mother |

## Stupid are always the others

As a Type 1, I say: Type 1 is smart, Type 2 is stupid,
Types 34 are semi-smart: Type 3 is emotionally smart but rationally stupid,
Type 4 is rationally smart but emotionally stupid.

Type 1 is rationally smart and emotionally smart.
Type 2 is rationally stupid and emotionally stupid.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Spiritual intelligence (SI) | 3. Emotional intelligence (EI) |
| Intelligence | |
| 4. Rational intelligence (IQ) | 2. Material intelligence (MI) |

... or: Type 1 = Rational intelligence, Type 4 = Spiritual intelligence.

... or each type believes that his type is smart and all other types are stupid.

**Basic Laws of Human Stupidity**

Carlo M. Cipolla - The Basic Laws of Human Stupidity (1976): Law 3:
"A stupid person is a person who causes losses to another person or to a group of persons, while himself deriving no gain, and even possibly incurring losses."

Type 1 = smart = helps himself and helps others.
Type 2 = stupid = harms himself and harms others.
Type 3 = perpetrator = bandit = helps himself and harms others.
Type 4 = victim = naive = harms himself and helps others.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1. Smart | 3. Perpetrator |
| Intelligence | |
| 4. Victim | 2. Stupid |

... or intelligence and stupidity are primarily social phenomena: intelligent groups have an efficient division of labor: everyone lives his strengths and delegates his weakspots. Stupid groups have no division of labor: everyone pursues his own ego trip and they all lose.

## No type

What do I do with people where I can not estimate the personality type?
Then I go backwards from relations to types: "Show me your friends, and I tell you who you are." So I take other people whose personality type I know for sure ("textbook types"), and then I test: What relations are compatible?

## Basetype is hereditary

Some children come after the mother.
Some children come after the father.

Maybe there are exceptions, for example: F3 and M3 have a Type 4 child. But mostly, basetype is hereditary.

Maybe the basetype can skip one generation, then the child comes after one of its four grandparents.

Who is the better educator? Who and who make a better match? What subtype does the child "choose"? My answers are in the Pallas pattern.

## Body odor shows personality type

"Rub your genitals and let me sniff your fingers!" What?! Is this some sexual perversion? No. Crotch-sniffing is a reliable personality test. Just look at dogs... When two dogs meet, the first thing they do is to sniff each others genitals, to detect each others personality type and health status.

Stupid humans believe that personality type and health status are not relevant when judging other humans... instead we rely on superficial signals like "is he well-dressed" or "is he talking polite" or "is he acting polite" or ... but these superficial signals are easy to fake so our enemies can easily pretend that "we are friends". A principle of slave morality is that "all humans are friends". But how does that work out in reality? This is only helping our enemies...

### Does Personality Smell

The study Does Personality Smell (Sorokowska 2011) explored, whether human body odor can reveal aspects of personality. The researchers focused on the Big Five personality traits, and dominance, a trait closely related to extraversion. Dominance, in this context, captures assertiveness, leadership tendencies, and social confidence — so it's no surprise that dominance might "smell" similar to extraversion.

The study recruited 60 participants (30 men and 30 women) who wore clean, unscented T-shirts for three consecutive nights. 200 independent judges then smelled the shirts and rated them, trying to detect personality cues purely through scent.

### Armpits or Genitals

The study focused on armpit odor — largely because humans have strong cultural taboos and irrational fears regarding genital odor. Most of us wouldn't dream of sniffing someone's underwear to judge their personality... even if that might provide a stronger and more reliable signal.

Compare this to dogs: when a dog meets another dog, the first thing he does is sniff the other dog's genitals. Not because dogs are "weird" or hypersexualized, but because they have extraordinary noses, and can extract a wealth of information from genital odor. A dog can tell whether

another dog is dominant or subordinate, anxious or aggressive — essentially reading to other dog's personality type. This scent-based assessment informs whether the two animals will cooperate as friends or be rivals.

From an evolutionary standpoint, genital odor is a robust, natural signal of personality and compatibility. The armpit, while easier for humans to study, is a compromise born of our cultural inhibitions. One can imagine that testing genital odor, perhaps using freshly worn underpants as a proxy, could yield even stronger correlations with personality traits.

This kind of test could potentially bypass lengthy questionnaires like the Big Five or NEO-PI-R, providing a fast, direct readout of social compatibility. We could save ourselves the trouble of studying psychology because "let me smell your ass and I tell you who you are!"

**Oral Sex and Compatibility**

Interestingly, this idea resonates in human sexual behavior. Couples who are genuinely compatible — those with stable, long-term relationships — tend to enjoy oral sex more than incompatible pairs. This isn't just about sexual satisfaction: oral sex brings the nose close to a partner's genitals, providing an involuntary, subconscious sniff test. If one dislikes the genital odor, one's desire for oral contact — and perhaps the intensity of sexual bonding — diminishes. In this sense, human genital odor functions like the dog's sniff: a silent, chemical-based personality test. Unlike full sexual intercourse, it provides a low-risk, immediate signal of compatibility.

The hypothesis is striking in its simplicity: scent can inform friendship, attraction, and sexual bonding without conscious questionnaires or social performance.

**Illegal research**

Despite its potential, this "genital odor personality test" remains largely unexplored. Ethics committees would block studies that require participants to sniff each other's underwear in a controlled setting, even if scientifically sound. Cultural norms around modesty and personal space strongly limit research in this domain. (slave morality, ignorance, prejudice, confirmation bias, dogmatism, catholicism, idiocracy, ...)

Still, the Sorokowska 2011 study demonstrates that even with armpit odor, detectable correlations exist between body odor and personality traits such as extraversion (Types 13) and neuroticism (Types 23).

One can imagine that direct assessment of genital odor might amplify these correlations, providing a richer, more reliable signal.

**Dogs as Role Model**

Studying dogs offers a natural experiment in chemical personality detection. Dogs routinely sniff each other's genitals not to engage sexually but to assess dominance, health, and temperament. Humans, by contrast,

have evolved complex social rituals to mask this primitive chemical communication. Yet the underlying biology remains: scent carries information about personality, compatibility, and social potential.

Sorokowska's work opens the door to considering how odor — culturally suppressed in humans — might still unconsciously shape attraction, friendship, and mating. The study hints at a fascinating possibility: our noses might know more about each other than our words ever could.

# Inner Properties

Two-Factor Model of Personality → Four Types

Word fields are useful as personality tests. Both sides of a word field are objectively equivalent, but subjectively different. Question: Which side describes you better?

One property can be neutral, then the other property must be extreme. Example: neutral age and extremely masculine = types 104 and 401. More on this later in the "Subtypes" chapter.

Word fields are better than tables with four types, because opposite words are easier to find than four-word groups.

## Inner gender

| Types | 14 | 23 |
|---|---|---|
| Brain | masculine brain | feminine brain |
| | tough-minded | tender-minded |
| | rational | emotional |
| Bonds | loner | sociable |
| | needs loneliness | needs society |
| | free spirit | follower |
| | private | public |
| politics | long-term strategy | daily politics |
| sleep | light sleep | deep sleep |
| | late falling asleep | early falling asleep |
| | weak dreams | vivid dreams |
| movement | fine motor skills | gross motor skills |
| talent | Hard Skills | Soft Skills |
| | Task Focus | People Focus |
| | playing with cars | playing with dolls |
| | competent | communicative |
| | Thinker | Speaker |

# inner age

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Types | 13 | 24 |
| Brain | young brain | old brain |
| | "I know what I don't want" | "I know what I want" |
| | feeling drives | knowledge drives |
| | diffuse goals | clear goals |
| | knowledge inhibits | feeling inhibits |
| | conscious fear | diffuse fear |
| | curiosity | experience |
| | quitter | finisher |
| | distractible | tunnel vision |
| | open minded | stubborn |
| politics | risk | security |
| politics | freedom | structure |
| work | research | production |
| | problem-centered | solution-centered |
| | antimatter: nucleus is negative | matter: nucleus is positive |
| Strategy | change | repetition |
| sleep | rise early | rise late |
| | variety | routine |
| | short strength | endurance |
| | variation | monotony |
| | open minded | narrow minded |
| | listener, musician | watcher, painter |
| | love is blind | fear is deaf |
| | games of luck | games of patience |
| | release tension | build tension |
| | spontaneously active | planned active |
| | first do, then think | first think, then do |
| | first try | first understand |
| upper body | wide | long |
| hair | short | long |
| T-shirt | round-neck | V-neck |

## Inner diagonal

The inner diagonal results from multiplying the inner gender and the inner age. This creates two groups again. The commonality in these groups is: Each type is the **double opposite** of the other type.

| Types | 12 | 34 |
|---|---|---|
| Correlations | young = masculine | young = feminine |
| | old = feminine | old = masculine |
| Mental family | 2. Mother | 4. Father |
| | 1. Son | 3. Daughter |
| Culture | Primitive culture | High culture |
| politics | Capitalism | Socialism |
| | Aristocracy | Democracy |
| | Individualism | Collectivism |
| | Egoists | Altruists |
| Sports | Individual sports | Team sports |
| William Sheldon | mesomorph | extramorph |
| weight class | middle-weight | extreme weight |

# Subtypes

In addition to the four types, psychologists also know subtypes. I believe: Every type has 2 subtypes. There are different names for these subtypes. Carl Jung: extravert ambivert introvert. Astrology: cardinal mutable fixed. The third subtype (ambivert, mutable) means: the 2 other subtypes are equally strong, the 2 other subtypes coexist in a dynamic equilibrium.

I describe the subtypes again with the four types 1234, but there is a zero between the basetype and the subtype. Example: 104 = basetype 1, subtype 4.

Translation: extravert subtype = cardinal modality = subtype is young (Types 13) = feels young, strong, active, awake, rising early, proud, high self-esteem, visible, likes to show off, courageous, risk-taking, attention-seeking, likes to be the center of attention, ...

introvert subtype = fixed modality = subtype is old (Types 24) = feels old, weak, passive, tired, rising late, ashamed, self-doubt, shy, hidden, defensive, avoid risk, avoid focus, avoid center, ...

## Basetype or subtype

Differential diagnosis: If two types fit one human: **Which type is the basetype?** What type is the subtype? I use the body shape for this. Example: A human is a mix of type 1 and type 4. This human has the body shape "ectomorph" (long bones, narrow joints, ...), so this human is: basetype 4, subtype 1 = Type 401.

TODO exclusion of the opposite: which type fits the least?

## Relative definition of subtypes

A "global" or "absolute" definition of subtypes is difficult, as with Carl Jung or astrology. Simpler is: Two "local" or "relative" definitions of subtypes: Types 12: Subtypes are types 34. Types 34: Subtypes are types 12.

TODO nature and art. Types 12 say: 12 is nature, 34 is art. Types 34 say: 34 is nature, 12 is art.

## Absolute definition of subtypes

An absolute definition of subtypes is needed for some groups of four. But there are two different absolute definitions of subtypes, one definition for groups of four by subtype age and another definition for groups of four by subtype gender. So I guess these groups of four are less stable than other groups of four with a clear definition of subtypes ("square groups") or no clear definition of subtypes at all ("cross groups"). In the Pallas experiment, one could compare the stability (under stress) of different groups of four.

**Subtype age is stronger**

Subtypes 13 = childish subtypes. Subtypes 24 = mature subtypes.

| Type | 103 | 1 | 104 |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carl Jung | Ne = extraverted Ntuition | N = Ntuition | Ni = introverted Ntuition |
| MBTI | INFP | INTP<br>ENTJ, ISFP | INTJ |
| Zodiac sign | Aries | Sagittarius | Leo |
| Modality | cardinal Fire | mutable Fire | fixed Fire |
| Month | 8 = August | 9 = September | 10 = October |
| Hour | 2 = 14 | 3 = 15 | 4 = 16 |

| Type | 203 | 2 | 204 |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carl Jung | Se = extraverted Sensation | S = Sensation | Si = introverted Sensation |
| MBTI | ESFP | ESFJ<br>ENTJ, ISFP | ESTJ |
| Zodiac sign | Capricorn | Virgo | Taurus |
| Modality | cardinal Earth | mutable Earth | fixed Earth |
| Month | 4 = April | 3 = March | 2 = February |
| Hour | 10 = 22 | 9 = 21 | 8 = 20 |

| Type | 301 | 3 | 302 |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carl Jung | Fe = extraverted Feeling | F = Feeling | Fi = introverted Feeling |
| MBTI | ENTP | ENFP<br>INFJ, ESTP | ENFJ |
| Zodiac sign | Libra | Gemini | Aquarius |
| Modality | cardinal Air | mutable Air | fixed Air |
| Month | 7 = July | 6 = June | 5 = May |
| Hour | 1 = 13 | 0 = 12 = 24 | 11 = 23 |

| Type | 401 | 4 | 402 |
|---|---|---|---|
| Carl Jung | Te = extraverted Thinking | T = Thinking | Ti = introverted Thinking |
| MBTI | ISTP | ISTJ<br>INFJ, ESTP | ISFJ |
| Zodiac sign | Cancer | Pisces | Scorpius |
| Modality | cardinal Water | mutable Water | fixed Water |
| Month | 11 = November | 12 = December | 1 = January |
| Hour | 5 = 17 | 6 = 18 | 7 = 19 |

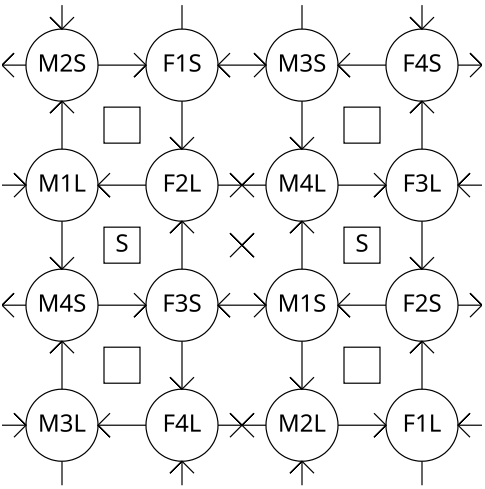
**Subtype gender is stronger**

Subtypes 14 = masculine subtypes. Subtypes 23 = feminine subtypes.

| Masculine subtypes | Type | Feminine subtypes |
|---|---|---|
| 104 | 1 | 103 |
| 204 | 2 | 203 |
| 301 | 3 | 302 |
| 401 | 4 | 402 |

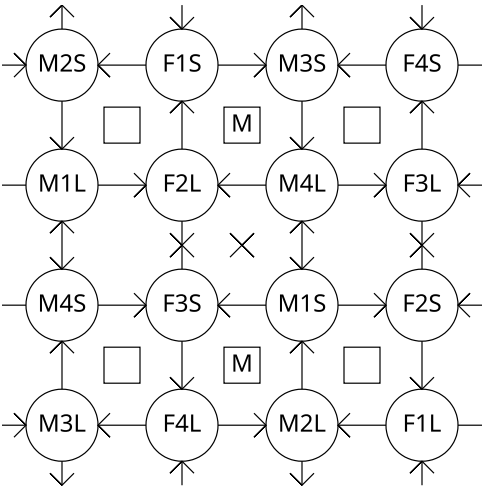
**Groups of four by subtype age**

In the Pallas pattern, these groups of four are between "cross groups" and "square groups". These groups of four follow from the assumption: subtypes 13 (childish, broad at the top) are active = have influence, subtypes 24 (mature, long at the top) are passive = have trust. If you draw arrows between influence and trust in the Pallas pattern, you get the flow circle: 1→4→3→2→1. So these groups of four are similar to the "square groups", but there the flow direction is clearly defined.



**Groups of four by subtype gender**

These groups of four always consist of types 1342, which form a circle (not a line) in the Pallas pattern. These groups of four follow from the assumption: subtypes 14 (masculine, long at the bottom) are active = have influence, subtypes 23 (feminine, wide at the bottom) are passive = have trust. If you draw arrows between influence and trust in the Pallas pattern, you get the flow circle: 1→3→4→2→1.



## Subtype and partner

Subtype decides: Which 2 of my 4 friends are more important? So: Which friends are priority? So: Which relations are more stable? There is a "global" definition of subtypes here: One subtype bonds with same age and different gender ("heterosexual"). One subtype bonds with different age and same gender ("homosexual").

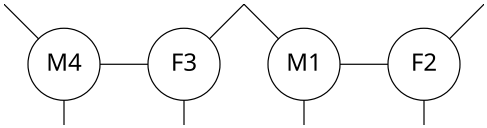
**Same gender**

How exactly should one live out "homosexuality"? Good question ... simple answer: "without sex". In Latin, "sexus" simply means "gender", man or woman. I myself (as M104) am "heterosexual" (in the sense of: a man who only wants sex with women). I believe that sex only fits into heterosexual relations. If a human is "homosexual", if his subtype has more stable bonds with the same sex, then this human also has "heterosexual" bonds (with the opposite sex), but these bonds are more unstable (less stable, less common). Sex is also a bonding ritual, a way to become more close.

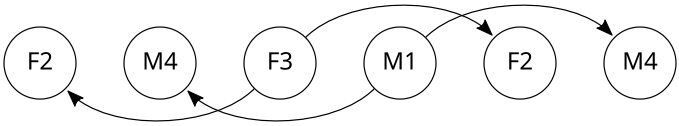
## Subtypes in the Pallas pattern

The subtypes can also be seen in the Pallas pattern. Rule: "next plus one". Each human has 4 friends (in straight directions, not diagonally). We go "next plus one" and end up with the subtype. What does that mean? If I want to match one of my 4 friends, then I must "play" the subtype that is behind that friend.

Example: I am M1, my woman is F3. In order for us to fit together, I must play M104, and she must play F302.




If two people stand next to each other in the Pallas pattern (example: M1 and F3 with the same age), and if the **subtypes are parallel** (example: M104 and F302 = arrows in the graphic), then these two people fit well together (strong dialog bond). The two people "embrace" each other with their subtypes, similar to the Yin-Yang symbol (Yin-Yang = woman-man = passive-active = black-white = shadow-light).




### Coding of subtypes

The zero between the basetype and subtype is a placeholder for the friend, who suits me with this subtype. When I write "Types 14" (say: "Types One Four") I mean "Type 1 or Type 4", and NOT Type 104 (say: "Type One Zero Four").

### Research Questions

What happens if the subtypes are orthogonal? (Example: M104 and F301. weak monolog bond? Is it good or bad that Type 1 appears as basetype and subtype? I guess this is bad, and creates conflict.) What happens if the subtypes are parallel with a distance? (Example: M103 and F301)

How well does polyamory work in groups of four people of the same age? (Example: F2-M1-F3-M4) ... do all subtypes have to be parallel? (Example: F203-M104-F302-M401. It may be that M104-M401 and F203-F302 are too similar.) (Polyamory could work like this: one partner for the night, one partner for the day.)

## Application in the real world

How does this theory help in the here and now?

### Cult

Is this a cult? No, but you can build your own cult with it.

This is a general guide to setting up groups of up to 144 people. I don't care which "religion" you live by (slave morality? master morality? both?). I believe: If the fundamentals are right (justice, voluntarism), then each group will automatically find its optimal culture, that best suits its living space (milieu, habitat, climate).

### Honeypot

Is this a Honeypot? Am I a provocateur (agent provocateur)? Is this a provocation, which is controlled by the police (controlled opposition), as bait for enemies of the state?

Like the "Hundred Flowers Campaign" in China in the year 1956, where the slaves should express their honest system-criticism, but as the criticism became too much, the government censored it again with violence as "hate speech".

Well. Let me say this: I don't consciously work for the cops, but no matter what I do, the cops will always abuse my work as a bait for their eternal hunt for enemies of the state.

So: You can send anonymous feedback, see the "Help wanted" section on page 66.

## Mass murder

Am I a "mass murderer" and this book is my "manifesto"? No, I am too busy printing and distributing my book, in my naive hope to reach the one percent worthy humans who can understand and use my work. Sure, killing ten humans from my death list would be fun, and the braindead mainstream media would have to talk about the evil Alexander Milan H. (36) from Trostberg, killing ten "innocent" humans, and I would have my 15 minutes of fame... But then this hell on earth would continue, and I would have changed nothing. My goals are more ambitious, I want to legalize serial murder, so I can kill 100 humans every day (about 300,000 humans over 10 years), as my contribution to fight overpopulation and degeneration.

## The caravan moves on

Repairing existing groups is difficult or impossible, because physical inertia, is linked to mental inertia (peer pressure, public image cultivation, playing roles, fulfilling expectations).

Simpler is: get individual people out of their groups ("Which one of you can I take away?"), walk around with these people ("The caravan moves on"), and build a new group step by step.
Walking around is important because "a moving body carries a moving mind" (Peripathetics). But "settling down" is also important, to search and occupy a new place. (Voting with your feet. Moving to a new place must be cheap.)

In this "caravan game" I (unfortunately) must follow my own rules, which means: Step 1: I must find people, who are compatible with my type. Example: My type is M1, which means: I am looking for my 4 friends: F2 and F3 (same age, my women), M2 and M4 (different ages, younger or older, my sons or my fathers).

Step 2: I must find people, who are compatible with my 4 friends. Example: My type is M1, my woman is F3. The next group of four is M1S-F3S-F2L-M4L (then we are missing 2 parents) or M1L-F3L-F2S-M4S (then we are missing 2 children). So: I (M1) am missing a father (M4L) or a son (M4S). My woman (F3) is missing a mother (F2L) or a daughter (F2S).

Step 3: I need to find the people, who fit into my other group of four. Example: I already have the group of four M1-F3-F2-M4 (cross in the Pallas pattern). My other group of four is M1-F2-F1-M2 (square in the Pallas pattern).

**Moses parts the sea**

"Moses parts the sea" is shorthand for: Moses divides a group of people into friends of Moses and enemies of Moses. "Enemies" in the sense of: These people will always misunderstand him. Moses leaves his enemies behind, and takes his friends to another place ("The Caravan Moves On"), where Moses can speak freely, because his friends always understand him correctly. If Moses would speak to the entire group, his enemies would misunderstand him, and the group would split into those who understand and those who misunderstand. So: Splitting and walking away is a method to avoid misunderstandings.

## Offline Peer-to-peer networks

An important problem in Peer-to-peer networks (Bittorrent, Tor, Bitcoin, ...) is the Peer Discovery, the searching and finding of peers. (Peers, people with similar interests, friends...) For that you always need a list of stable addresses, so-called "Bootstrap Nodes", "decentral centers", ...

In the offline world, we need stable meeting points (constant places and times) that are known to everyone, even new people who don't yet have any connections. Because good people are everywhere, but finding these people is difficult, because everyone sits in his apartment and waits... but nothing happens, because everywhere are walls.

The world of work wants a monopoly on organization, and all private life should be chaotic. Primitive cultures have many small market places (bazaars), with self-organization and more freedom. High cultures have few large market places (cathedrals), that are strictly controlled and offer little freedom.

**Offline Peer Discovery Protocol:** My suggestion: 7 and 16.
We meet twice a day:
A morning meeting at 7 a.m. at house numbers "7 times K"
(i.e. house numbers 1, 7, 14, 21, 28, 35, 42, 49, 56, 63, 70, ...)
and an evening meeting at 4 p.m. at house numbers "16 times K"
(i.e. house numbers 1, 16, 32, 48, 64, 80, 96, 112, 128, 144, 160, ...).

Why 7 and 16? Before school, after school. Before work, after work. So exactly in the border area between private life and work life. And the time periods 7 to 8 a.m. and 4 to 5 p.m. are symmetrical at 6 and 6 p.m. And: The Pallas symbol has 7 points, the Pallas pattern has 16 points...

These meeting points are a global consensus (because I say so...) and local meeting points can be chosen at will. The global meeting points (7 and 16) then serve as a link to the local meeting points and common rooms.

## Group composition

We take several pairs, and we build two large groups: The "right" group realizes the Pallas pattern (4 or 8 or 16 people), and into the "wrong" group ("control group") comes everyone, who does not fit into the right group, because some types are too many or too few, or because they don't want to take part in the experiment (the experiment is voluntary).

## Building Village Culture

Each village has 144 people (Dunbar's Number) = 9 x 16 people. Each village is at a distance from its neighboring villages (otherwise it would be a part of a city). Each village has self-sufficiency and self-defense, a mix of eco-village and Shaolin monastery, permaculture and martial arts, farmers and soldiers (symbiosis).

### 144 people

Why 144 people? Because Dunbar's Number 150. Robin Dunbar has done research on group size for prehistoric societies, and found: A statistical average of 150 people.

Geometric interpretation of Dunbar's Number 150: For this I need to decode the hash symbol #. One name for the # symbol is "Octo-Thorpe". Octo ... what? One translation is "Eight-Village". The # symbol creates 9 areas: one area in the middle, plus 8 areas on the outside. 16 people stand on each area, as in the Pallas pattern. If the center is empty, then that is a total of 8 x 16 = 128 people. If the center is full, then that is a total of 9 x 16 = 144 people. There are eight farming areas around the "eight-village": one area for 16 people.

**Natural group size:** The limit of 144 people is important because my "paradise on earth" only works in small groups (small states). The beauty of small groups (144 people) is: the administration of such groups (internal order) works "in the head", so you don't need any technology: no accounting, no money, ...

Flat hierarchies: Who wants to lead can lead. Close relations (tight coupling) allow feedback. Local variety: four types in equal numbers. Role change between leading and following: both subtypes can be used. Justice, balance.

### Small States and Utopias

Also many other "utopias" only work in small groups. How can you keep small groups small? How can you prevent a village (144 people) from escalating into a city? How can you prevent several villages from growing together? Peaceful utopias force small groups through the "small island" habitat. **Warrior utopias** need regular tribe wars (competition between tribes), so that the groups keep each other small.

**Tribe culture**

Exactly this tribe culture (tribalism) had primitive cultures (Germans, Celts, Indians, Africans, ...), before the Roman Empire (Roman Church, Christians) "civilized" and "pacified" these tribes. Today the football hooligans remind of the old days of tribe wars.

The migrant invasion of Europe and North America can be seen as a "back to tribe wars". Angela Merkel: "I am fighting for my plan: turning illegality into legality"

The migrant invasion of Europe and North America can be seen as a legalization of serial murder, to fight overpopulation and degeneration. The elite legalizes serial murder only for migrants, because the elite has fear of revenge by the indigenous population, that is, they fear that members of the elite will be killed (teachers, doctors, cops, judges, experts, politicians, bankers, ...), because the elite is guilty of our hell on Earth. (See also: My Death List, page 108.) So migrants are supposed to reduce the old underclass, so the elite can get away unpunished. (Idiots in positions of power, organized criminals, Mafia, parasites, slave owners, conspirators, fascists, ...)

**Conquering foreign land**

Niccolo Machiavelli - The Prince:

When you conquer states in an area, where a different language is spoken, and different customs and laws prevail, there are difficulties. You have to be very lucky and use lots of skill to conquer them.

One of the best and most effective means is **for the conqueror to move his residence there.** This will make his rule more secure and lasting. This is what the Turk did with Greece; This could not have been held despite all measures taken to conquer it, if its ruler had not moved the residence there.

If you have your residence there and discover unrest that is emerging, you can quickly suppress it. But if you don't live there, you will only find out about them, when they have already spread widely and there is no longer any way to stop them. In addition, the country can not be plundered by your officials.

The slaves are happy to have the new ruler near them; therefore they will have more frequent cause to love him when they are rich, and to fear him when they are poor.

When a foreign ruler attacks such a country, he will have greater inhibitions; Because as long as the ruler resides there, it is very difficult to take it away from him again.

— Niccolo Machiavelli - The Prince, chapter 3 (1513)

**Predator-prey relationship**

When a herd of prey animals becomes too large / ugly / old (overpopulation, degeneration, ageing population), the prey animals call out to the predators: "Kill our weaklings!" (provocation, passive-suicidal, "refugees welcome"). The goal is a dynamic balance between prey and predators. See also: Stockholm syndrome, slave morality, "love your enemies", suicide cult, ...

| | |
|---|---|
| Predator | Prey |
| Perpetrator | Victim |
| aggressive | defensive |
| Soldier | Farmer |
| Carnivore | Herbivore, vegan |
| Pro Choice | Pro Life |
| homicidal | suicidal |
| Serial killer | Rescuer, helper syndrome |

When we talk about "predator-prey relationships", we usually mean a relationship between two different animal species, or between an animal species and a plant species, but predator-prey relationships also exist within a species, for example between aggressive and defensive humans.

**Tyrants need weaklings**

Aristotle - Politics (-400) -
Book V - Chapter 11: Preserving Kingships and Tyrannies:

Tyrannies are preserved in two ways that are complete opposites. One of these is the traditional method by which most tyrants maintain control of their rule. People say that Periander of Corinth established many of these, but it is also possible that many things of the sort are taken over from the Persian empire.

They are the things that were mentioned some time ago as tending toward **preservation of tyranny** as much as possible, **by cutting down those who stand out, and getting rid of those with proud thoughts**, [mediocrity versus excellence, help the weak and punish the strong] and **not allowing common meals, clubs, education, or anything else of that sort, but guarding against everything from which two things customarily come — pride and trust** — and not letting there be any schools or other collegial gatherings for leisured pursuits, and **doing everything that will keep all the people as unknown to one another as possible (since familiarity breeds a greater degree of mutual trust).** [no self-organization, no decentralization]

Another measure [to preserve tyranny] is to require the townspeople to be

**always out in the open** [no privacy] and spend their time near the palace gates (since in that way, **what they are doing would be least likely to go unnoticed** [no secrets], and they would get in the habit of thinking small [low self-esteem], as a result of **always living like slaves**). [low self-esteem, slave morality]

And as many other Persian and barbarian practices of that sort as there may be are tyrannical in character (since they all have the same power).

Another is for there to be **spies**, to try to **keep whatever any of his subjects happens to say or do from going unnoticed** [no privacy, surveillance], such as the so-called "talebearers" in Syracuse, and those Hiero used to send out to listen in wherever any meeting or gathering would be taking place [secret police] (for people speak less frankly when they fear creatures of that sort, [self-censorship] and if they do speak frankly they are less likely to go unnoticed). [surveillance]

Another measure is to **stir up mutual slander and clashes of friends against friends, the populace against the prominent people, and the rich among themselves.** [divide and conquer]

It is also characteristic of tyrants **to make their subjects poor**, both so that they cannot maintain a militia, and so that they are too busy looking after daily needs to have free time to get into conspiracies. Examples of this may be found in the pyramids of Egypt, the monumental offerings of the Cypselids, the construction dedicated to Olympian Zeus by the Peisistratids, and Polycrates' works among those at Samos (for these all produce the same effect: poverty and a lack of leisure among those who are ruled). [job creation, waste of time, pointless work, distraction]

Another tyrannical measure is the imposition of property taxes, as in Syracuse (for in five years in the time of Dionysius people ended up paying in their entire property). [taxation is theft]

A tyrant is also a warmonger, so that people will be without leisure and be constantly in need of a leader.

And whereas the power of a king is preserved by his friends, the characteristic of a tyrant is to distrust his friends, on the assumption that all wish to overthrow him, but his friends are particularly capable of it. [paranoia, preservation of power]

And all the things that happen in the last stage of democracy also apply to tyranny: **female control over households**, to get them to denounce their husbands, [feminism, traitors, gossip, petty tyrants] and permissiveness toward slaves for the same purpose. For **slaves and women do not get into plots against tyrants**, [weaklings, gratitude, good slavevs] and when **things go well for them they are necessarily favorably disposed toward tyrannies and democracies**, [system winners, consent of the majority] since the populace also tends toward being a monarch. [slaves want to feel "free", secret government]

This is also why a valued person in both is the flatterer: in popular governments this is the demagogue, since **a demagogue is a flatterer of the populace**, and with tyrants, it is those who hang around them in a self-abasing manner, which is what flatterers do.

And it is for this reason that tyranny is friendly to corrupt people, since tyrants enjoy being flattered, and this is something no one who thinks like a free person would do. Decent people are friends; in other words, they do not flatter.

And corrupt people are useful for corrupt employments — a nail hammered at a nail, as the proverb has it.

And it is characteristic of a tyrant to take no pleasure in anyone dignified or free. For the tyrant considers himself to be the only person of that sort, and anyone who matches him in dignity and carries himself like a free person robs tyranny of what is exceptional and masterful about it. So tyrants hate them as if they were overturning their rule.

And it is also characteristic of a tyrant to use foreigners instead of citizens as companions at their meals and pastimes, on the assumption that the latter are their enemies while the former will not oppose them.

These things and their like are characteristic of tyranny and are safeguards of its rule, and there is no sort of vileness they leave out.

One may say that they are all encompassed within three forms, for tyranny aims at three things.
One is for its **subjects to think small**, since a small-minded person would not conspire to attack anyone.
A second is for them to **distrust one another** completely, since a tyranny cannot be overthrown until some people have trust among themselves. And this is the reason tyrants make war on decent people [right] as detrimental to their rule — not just because such people do not think they deserve to be ruled like slaves by a master, but also **because they are trusted, among themselves and by others**, [elected folk-leaders, folk heros, resistance leaders, competition] and do not inform on their own kind or anyone else. [cohesion, selforganization]
And the third aim is a **lack of power for action (among slaves)**, since no one attempts impossible things, and hence no one overthrows a tyranny if he has no power.

So the ultimate terms into which the intentions of tyrants are reducible are just these three, since one may trace every tyrannical measure back to these underlying purposes:
making the people not trust one another,
making them have no power,
and making them think small.

— Aristotle - Politics (-400) -
Book V - Chapter 11: Preserving Kingships and Tyrannies

### How to enslave people

You isolate or kill real leaders. You install fake leaders = Controlled Opposition = false hope. You insult real leaders in public, calling them "crazy and dangerous", so idiots will fear or hate them. You always talk about real leaders, but never with them, so they cannot respond. You surveil real leaders with a secret police, you steal their radical ideas, and false leaders incorporate soft versions of those ideas, so the idiots believe "these are real leaders". You surveil real leaders with your secret police, so you can steal their ideas, so your fake leaders can appear more "authentic". You fill all positions of power with useful idiots, who believe in the system, no matter how absurd it becomes. You let everyone vote, including the 80% of idiots = the mentally immature. You ban any opposition that is "too radical", but the idiots dont understand why exactly it is banned. You support moderate opposition leaders (traitors) who believe that "you have to work with the system to improve the system", because moderate opposition leaders are extremely undemanding, and celebrate even the tiniest improvements as "success", but big problems remain. You prevent any form of self-organization. You promote centralization, and you prevent decentralization. You force all children into public schools, where they are trained to be useful idiots. You constantly present scapegoats, so the idiots can channel their hate. You design the public sphere, so that the slaves remain stupid and happy. You preach pacifism and demonize martial arts, so the slaves remain weak and defenseless.

### Large states and hell on earth

Any group larger than 144 people automatically produces a "hell on earth", a "mass" of people, that you have to keep together using technology (accounting, money). In the long run, such large states again and again lead to usury (growth bayond natural limits) and collapse (urbanization, union, peace alliance, boom-bust cycles, growth-based economies, Ponzi scheme, pyramid scheme, bulls are speculating on increasing demand).

### Growth-Based Economies

Question: All cultures are based on growth? (are "growth-based"?) Growth, diffusion, increase in entropy. Limited only by "hard limits", by limited resources, or by competition from other cultures, which are also growth-based.

### Balance

Balance: Each village is in balance: 72 men and 72 women. 72 young and 72 old. Fairness in the distribution of gender and age. This justice does not come by itself (nature is chaos), but must be created and cultivated (culture).

Example: Village A has 100 men and 44 women and village B has 44 men and 100 women. The distance to equilibrium is 72 - 100 = -28 men for village A and 72 - 44 = +28 men for village B. Solution: Village A sends 28

men to village B and village B sends 28 women to village A. Result: Each village has 72 men and 72 women.

**Balance in Small Groups**

The same is true on a small scale: Family A has 3 men and 1 woman and family B has 1 man and 3 women. Solution: We take the two small families and create an extended family with 4 men and 4 women.

TODO dynamic equilibrium like in chemistry. The equal sign = is actually a "back and forth" arrow, and the balance swings around an average.



## Problem child: Hold on or let go?

Imagine you are the biggest pacifist in the world, but your child wants to kill people. What will you do? Will you hold on to your child and raise him to be a pacifist? (Passive violence, holding on, locking up, resigned to fate, "it must be like this", "too late to correct", "now we have already started and we must finish it") ... or will you let go of your child, and let the "others" raise him to be a soldier?

I fear: Some people will never let go of "their" children voluntarily, no matter how mentally distant these children are. Only "liberal violence" helps here, using violence to free these "imprisoned children" and bring them to better parents.

**Child robbers**

We know such "child robbers" as Krampus, and some people say, children should be afraid of him. But for me, Krampus is a liberator, a hero. I myself was such a problem child (mentally distant to father, mother, brother), and subconsciously I was always looking for "better parents", older friends as substitute parents. [Child Protective Services want monopoly on child robbing]

**Both are guilty**

We also know such "problem children" as changelings, swapped children, unloved children, cuckoo children, devil's children ... Who is to blame? Both! The problem is the incompatible relation between parent and child. That is why it is so hard to find someone to blame. Example: My parents think I am crazy (hormone disorder in my head), I think my parents are

stupid (wrong images in their head). We are "united in hate." Each side hates the other side. Both sides feel the incompatibility, and the best solution is: we go separate ways.

Can this liberation of children also happen without violence? Yes. To do this, you first have to give the parents a better child, wait until the parents get used to the better child, and then the parents can let go of the wrong child.

**System winners**

For some people, the conventional system works (small family, school, work). These "system winners" will always say: "the others" only must try harder, then they will have more success in this system. Why are there such system winners? Coincidence or low expectations.

Example: Small family: By luck, children can be compatible with their parents, then these children say: Small family is good. More precisely: "I had good experiences with small families." What is problematic here is the extrapolation from subjective experience to objective world view ("judging others by yourself")

# Limitations

My theory has multiple limitations ...

## Estimating personality types

The big weak-spot is: I must correctly estimate personality types. I try to estimate as "holistically" as possible, based on body shape and behavior. When in doubt, I ignore the results of questionnaire tests (MBTI, Big Five, etc.) because they can also produce a "wrong self-image" ("you are mistyped!")

## Estimating relation quality

The small weak-spot is: I must measure relation quality. Every measurement is relative, which means: I must try compatible relations and incompatible relations, and then I can look back and say: Were the compatible relations better?

## Measuring personality type and compatibility

As long as we have access to high-tech machines, we can use these machines to measure personality type and compatibility.

Three machines are suitable for this purpose: MRI scanner, MEG scanner, and EEG scanner. MRI and MEG scanners are extremely expensive, with fixed costs of around 2 million Euros, and scanning costs of around 1000 Euros. A small EEG scanner (8 channels) has fixed costs of around 400 Euros and scanning costs around zero.

EEG Scanner, 8 channels: OpenBCI module 8-channel WiFi: 300 Euro. 10x

EEG electrode gold-plated 1.5m cable DIN 1.5mm plug: 25 Euro. EEG head cap black: 20 Euro. 8x Touch-Proof DIN 1.5mm male plug: 15 Euro. Soldering iron. Solder. Cable. Heat-shrink tubes. USB Hub. Notebook. Galvanic skin response GSR sensor module + electrodes: 10 Euro. Heart Rate sensor module: 2 Euro.

EEG Scanner, 14 channels: Emotiv Epoc X: 1000 EUR.

EEG Scanner, 32 channels: Emotiv Flex Saline: 2000 EUR.

Optional metric: Skin conductance (galvanic skin response = GSR) as an indicator of stress = sympathetic nervous system is activated = fight-or-flight response = emotional arousal = body produces more sweat. Latency: 2 seconds.

Optional metric: Heart rate variability (HRV). Types 14 = high resting HRV = high recovery speed. Latency: 10 seconds.

TODO: App with personality test (Go/NoGo test) and evaluation of multiple EEG scanners. Synchronization of multiple EEG scanners with a clock signal.

Warning: Do not connect the EEG modules to the power grid while the electrodes are connected to a human. That could be deadly.

**Measuring personality type with EEG**

Studies:
Amodio 2007: Neurocognitive correlates of liberalism and conservatism.
Weissflog 2013: The political (and physiological) divide: Political orientation, performance monitoring, and the anterior cingulate response.

Four types in EEG scans: Types 13 = high stress reactivity. Types 14 = high recovery speed. Stress reactivity = stress-related change in alpha power and beta power compared to resting values. Recovery speed = After the end of stress, how quickly does the EEG recover to its resting value?

Calibration of personality types: Test subjects with obvious personality types, so mostly types 34: Type 3 = broad body. Type 4 = long body.

**Measuring compatibility with EEG**

High EEG synchrony = high compatibility. Synchrony develops within a few minutes and remains stable. Which brain waves? Alpha waves (8-12Hz) in the frontal area (F3 Fz F4) and theta waves (4-8Hz) in the central area (F3 Fz F4, C3 Cz C4).

Stress transfer: Compatible partners calm each other down.

High HRV synchronicity = high compatibility.

Calibration of compatibility: Test subjects with high compatibility: Romantic couples with high relationship satisfaction.

Three-body problem: We need at least three EEG scanners (1200 euros) to compare compatible and incompatible relationships. Example: The Pallas

pattern says: M1 and M2 are compatible, M1 and M3 are not compatible. M2 is in room A, M3 is in room B, M1 switches between rooms.

Interaction: Eye contact, shaking hands, hugging, talking and listening, showing and watching.

# Consequences

What is the **catch**? The price for "paradise on earth" is serial murder. Normalizing serial murder has 2 positive effects: low quantity and high quality. Serial murder is the cheapest solution to overpopulation (high quantity) and degeneration (low quality, hereditary diseases, ugly people). Pacifism replaces serial murder with mass murder (chemical warfare, alcohol, tobacco, pesticides, cosmetics, conventional medicine, vaccines, antibiotics, chemotherapy, electrosmog, fluoride, chemtrails, genetic engineering, censorship, psychological warfare, totalitarianism, weapons of mass migration, ...). so pacifism can only delay death, so pacifism is a waste of energy. It is clear to me: Many people say that the fun ends when it comes to "killing people." (Here ends the tolerance of these people.) But this is exactly where my fun begins (I say as Type 1). And that is exactly the problem with personality types: **Each type has its subjective worldview** (subjectivism): My fun is your fear. My virtue is your sin. My paradise is your hell. And so forth. TODO sublimation of aggressive drives to productive workforce, playing with fire, civilization, taming from animal to human (Sigmund Freud - Civilization and Its Discontents, 1929)

## Radical tolerance

Tolerance is cheap when it's easy (fair-weather tolerance). But to "tolerate" also "extreme" worldviews, these worldviews must live in "friendly" bodies. Compatible relations can withstand such "controversial issues".

Compatible relations give both sides an equal opportunity: everyone can freely live his natural strengths (and work for his friends), and everyone can freely delegate his natural weakspots to his friends.

Incompatible relations always produce fights, no matter how big or small the issue is, unless both partners agree to ignore it (ignorance is bliss) and only talk about small problems (low-level agreement). When confronted with major problems, such relations are overloaded and the mental hostility (incompatibility) comes back. Holding on to incompatible relations produces "equal outcome", mediocrity, injustice: everyone hides his natural strengths, and everyone hides his natural weakspots, so all look "equal".

Similar with drugs: Some people have already a mental defect before taking drugs, and without drugs, they can suppress this defect. Drugs overwhelm that suppression and act as an apparent "trigger" for the defect. (In vino veritas = alcohol makes you honest.)
(Difference: cause or symptom?)
(Many such "defects" are caused by nutrient deficiencies and a toxic habitat. See also: Rat Park experiments by Bruce Alexander, 1978.)

## Light without shadow?

Can this work without serial murder? Is there a "paradise on earth" without the downsides? No. For about 10,000 years, people have been rebelling against natural laws, with such "beautiful" inventions as **criminalization of murder**, insurances, welfare state. But these people are just tragic heros, who start with good intentions, but always end in catastrophes. (overpopulation, degeneration, sedentariness, decadence, collapse, boom-bust cycles.) Tragic heros are fighting lost wars. Tragic heros are rescuing sinking ships. Arrogance comes before the fall.

## Nietzsche and Zarathustra

Zarathustra is trapped in slave morality, in the legal system, in this world. Zarathustra wants to prove that he is serious, but for this proof, he needs violence. The mob demands: Prove to us that you are serious! Zarathustra says: I can not, otherwise I will be in jail tomorrow. Prophets without swords are laughed at. Prophets with swords end up in jail. This is why there are no prophets in this world, but everywhere are cops, who are hunting prophets. (The cops want to fuck me too, I just say "Thank you for the confirmation.")

## Radical problems

Paradise on earth fails, because moderate people seek **moderate solutions to radical problems** (overpopulation, degeneration, sedentariness, destruction of nature, resource depletion).

Moderate people say: ""Killing people is too radical, let's try a million moderate solutions first..." And so we get moderate solutions like: nudity taboo, sex taboo, birth control, junk food, conventional medicine, vaccines, pesticides, fluoride, "renewable energy, electric cars, migrant invasion, psychowar, ... because if you can't kill people directly (radical), then you have to kill people indirectly (moderate, secret). The perpetrators can feel "innocent", and the victims can feel "smart". And I as a radical stand above this conflict, and I think to myself "Are you all too stupid to live?"

Radical problems need radical solutions, but radical people are systematically censored or ignored, and everyone wonders why everything remains shit. It's like asking a prey animal (herbivore) how it wants to solve the overpopulation and degeneration of its herd, but the prey animal immediately goes into panic mode ("he wants to kill me") and runs away, back to its herd (safety in numbers)...

The guardians of public opinion only allow moderate solutions in public (journalists, publishers, presenters, censors). Radical solutions are aggressively censored to death, because radical solutions should remain private (secret societies, conspiracies). Even the solutions that the guardians of opinion sell as "radical solutions" are only moderate solutions. (Overton window. Authority of interpretation. Who defines? Everything is relative. Example: AFD is moderate, but is considered "radical" in public.)

Nature solves this problem through predator-prey relationships, but human predators are prohibited (radical people, serial killers). The prey animals say, "If he's serious, then he should come and kill us, and not ask for permission." But the problem is that the whole system criminalizes human predators (radical people) and protects victims. The prohibition of murder seems like a good idea, but in the long run, we all lose.

## Initial resistance

My "paradise on earth" is failing...
because my readers feel offended ("99% idiots"),
because my readers think mass murder is better than serial murder,
because I am a "prophet without sword", so I cannot force my neighbors to participate in my Pallas experiment,
because my neighbors abuse their freedom to waste time (blue pills) (incapable of voluntary cooperation), ...

## Trapped in Loneliness

Everyone makes mistakes when he is alone = Egotrips. Everyone needs friends to delegate his weakspots. Anyone who tries to do everything alone is wasting energy compensating his weakspots, leaving him with less energy for his strengths.

This is why there are so many weaklings, who only ever solve small problems, and are always overwhelmed by big problems: overpopulation, degeneration, sedentariness, destruction of nature, resource depletion. In "democracy", people delegate big problems to some "politicians", but the "help" that comes out of it, is always too late and too little, because politicians are false friends, politicians give false hope.

Constantly being overwhelmed by big problems is hidden behind cheap excuses: "I don't need that. That's not my problem. Let some experts handle that. I think that's wrong."

But those who ignore all warnings only postpone the problems into the future, and eventually the problems become so big that they can no longer be ignored, but by then it's too late for smart solutions, and then only brutal solutions help: blackout, civil war.

My Pallas Hypothesis is a possible solution for building stable groups. But **to test my hypothesis, you need stable groups**. Catch-22 situation. "Chicken or egg" problem. The vicious cycle of loneliness. The initial resistance to my hypothesis: Most people are poorly organized, and can't even imagine that life could be organized better. Cheap excuses: "We cannot change that. I'm happy with things as they are. I just want to be left alone."

### Vicious Cycle of Loneliness and Ignorance

Most people are trapped in the vicious cycle between loneliness and ignorance: loneliness leads to ignorance, and ignorance leads to

loneliness. Loneliness: Abandoned by true friends. Abandoned by good spirits. Ignorance: Always only solving small problems. Failing to solve big problems. Vicious cycle: Loneliness is a big problem, a social problem. Feeling ashamed, hiding, ignoring the problem, wasting energy on pseudo-problems. No one wants to admit that they are alone, that they have too few friends. Traumatized, and trapped in the trauma. Lost touch with reality, but still alive.

You cannot break out of this vicious cycle alone: For self-organization you need basic research, but for basic research you need self-organization. So you wait for a savior, but the savior does not come, so you keep waiting, maybe he will come tomorrow. Toxic patience. Death by passivity. Death by waiting. Such people are easily controlled slaves, too stupid for self-organization, which is why this mental disability is systematically fostered through false education: "Ignorance is strength! I just want my peace!"

Solution: Playing theater. A group of people performs the play "The Escapers". They pretend that the Pallas hypothesis is true, and they do partner exchange in groups of four, using these groups to explore reality. Image: Flammarion Engraving. Flammarion wants to escape from the hell on earth, but he is being held back by two cops.

## Where do you leave?

My minimum demand is: "Everyone should be free to live out his natural strengths, and delegate his natural weakspots to his friends." That sounds harmless at first, and I guess that most people would agree with this demand.

But when I say "I am a born serial killer, and I am allowed to kill 100 people every day, because everyone is allowed to freely express his natural strengths", then I guess most people will get scared (fear of the unknown, fear of death), and many people will rhetorically strike back with the accusation "He is crazy and dangerous!"

Well, also **my book is a personality test**: Type 1 people will find it easier to agree with me on many points, and Type 234 people will tend to read my book only superficially and often shake their heads because "you can't say that", but what they really mean is "I as a Type 234 person would not say that", exactly because they are not Type 1 people.

When type 234 people tell me to rewrite my book, I tell them: Do it yourself! Copy all the "good" sections, and ignore all the "wrong" sections, and then do your own book: write, print, distribute.

But I am sure that also a watered-down version of my "Pallas" book would be ignored by 99% of people, with the usual excuses ("no time", "no energy", ...), so I am not wasting my energy on self-censorship. (self-betrayal, fear of conflict, anticipatory obedience, addiction to harmony, opportunism, compromise, sellout, fake, pop)

## By Nature Blind for Natural Order

Over the past five years, I received frustrating amounts of ignorance or hostility towards my Pallas-Hypothesis. This negative feedback is too much to ignore, so I developed another hypothesis that many readers will find provocative and unacceptable:

Some personality types are by nature blind to personality types, and therefore blind to natural order.

What are the blind personality types? In the worst case, types 234 are blind for natural order, so only type 1 (my type) can see natural order. Alternative cases: Types 12 / 13 / 14 can see natural order.

This hypothesis is a paradox. If a natural order exists, why would nature produce beings incapable of recognizing natural order? Why would "mother nature" produce creatures who deny the very structure that governs them?

At first glance, this appears as self-destructive, absurd, a sick joke. A theory of order, and an essential part of it is the denial of order.

**Blindness is a personality trait, not a defect**

"It's not a bug... it's a feature!"

Blindness to natural order is not a failure of intelligence, education, or moral development. Blindness is a trait of certain personality types.

These blind personality types may be: intelligent, technically competent, morally articulate, socially influential, ... but they remain physically blind for: natural order, inborn personality types, stable rank-order differences.

Instead, they experience order as: arbitrary, oppressive, constructed, morally wrong.

From within their subjective world, this experience is entirely sincere. They are not "lying". They are reporting reality as it appears to them.

Therefore, persuasion is doomed to fail. One cannot argue someone into perceiving a structure that does not register in his perceptual-cognitive apparatus.

**Type-limited access to truth**

This leads to a cognitive principle:

Access to natural order is conditioned by personality basetype, not by reason.

Reason is no neutral ground. Reason is subjective, biased by personality types.

Some personality types: naturally expect structure, assume differentiation, search for constant patterns.

Other personality types: expect randomness, assume plasticity, search for

constructed explanations.

Neither view is chosen. Both views feel self-evident from within, because both views are natural tendencies, inborn and stable for life. Both views are natural constants that will always exist in parallel.

This is why disagreement here is not resolvable through debate. It is not a clash of arguments, it is a clash of cognitive orientations.

**The Structural Risk: Totalization and Cognitive Closure**

At this point, my theory encounters a danger. If blindness itself is explained as a property of some personality types, then disagreement becomes predictable, even necessary. This creates what philosophy calls: totalizing theory, self-sealing belief system, self-sealing doctrine, immunizing cognitive clause, cult logic, rape logic, "yes means yes and no means yes", ...

In such systems: agreement confirms the theory, disagreement also confirms the theory (as an expression of blindness).

This structure is real. Pretending otherwise would be dishonest.

The question therefore is, not **whether** this risk exists, but how it is handled.

**Two paradoxes of tolerance**

| Left | Right |
|---|---|
| Blind for personality types | See personality types |
| Blind for natural order | See natural order |
| Hidden Systems | Explicit Systems |
| Soft Power | Command and obedience |
| Mysticism | Gnosticism |
| Security by obscurity | Transparency |
| Shadow government | Transparency |
| beautiful lies | hard truth |
| Monism | Dualism |
| Illusion of unity | Unity in hostility |
| Need for harmony | Combativeness |
| Egalitarianism | Essentialism |
| Collectivism | Individualism |
| Objectivism | Subjectivism |
| Made Order | Natural Order |
| Socialism + Fascism (?) | Communism + Capitalism (?) |

| | |
|---:|---|
| Types 34 (?) | Types 12 (?) |
| Anarchy | Aristocracy |
| Repression | Confrontation |
| Loss of control | Safe Use |
| Blue Pills | Red Pills |
| Unconscious | Conscious |
| Stupid and happy | Smart and sad |
| Constructivism | Naturalism |
| Mind over matter | Matter over mind |
| Head over body | Body over head |
| Culture over nature | Nature over culture |
| Differences are learned | Differences are inborn |
| "Division is wrong" | Complementarity of opposites |
| Equality | Justice |
| Black magic | White magic |
| Confusion | Enlightenment |
| destructive | constructive |

**Right paradox of tolerance**

Some traditions acknowledge type-relative access openly: Nietzsche, who writes only for "good Europeans" and accepts being unreadable to others. Gnostic traditions, which distinguish between those who can receive knowledge and those who cannot, without pretending universality. Certain aristocratic philosophies, which limit their claims to a subset of humanity.

These systems practice what could be called cognitive harm reduction. They name the limit instead of disguising it.

They say: "This is not for everyone". This honesty prevents secret power structures.

But certain personality types (Type 4?) want precisely these secret power structures, and certain personality types (Type 3?) in public (superficial, conscious) want to have the illusion "we are all equal" (because what Type 3 doesn't know doesn't make him hot) (Type 3 is easy to distract).

Explicit systems make their limits transparent. Explicit systems openly show: who can see, who is blind, and where does tolerance end. Explicit systems have no moral disguise. Nietzsche is very explicit about this. Also my version of the "paradox of tolerance" is explicit:

Personality types who see natural order tolerate personality types who are blind for natural order, and personality types who are blind for natural order

do not tolerate personality types who see natural order.

This names the asymmetry directly, without pretending that tolerance is universal or morally guaranteed.

**Left paradox of tolerance**

By contrast, many egalitarian systems deny type-differences publicly, while enforcing them privately. "All animals are equal, but some are more equal." — George Orwell - Animal Farm (1945)

They claim: everyone is equal, everyone can see the truth, disagreements result from ignorance or evil.

But real differences persist, so power re-emerges: informally, subconsciously, through moral pressure, through centralization.

The problem of power is not solved, but power is moved into the unconscious, where it becomes uncontrollable.

Hidden systems deny their limits, while they enforce their limits in practice. "Do as I say, not as I do." Example: Karl Popper's "paradox of tolerance". Popper presents intolerance as a reluctant defense of openness ("we dont want but we must"), but actually Karl Popper's strategy is simple: tolerance for moderate views, repression of "too radical" views. (See also: Overton Window)

Karl Popper is blind for natural order. Popper is egalitarian: "all people are born equal and all differences are learned". As a result, strongly anti-egalitarian views appear not as alternative perceptions, but as existential threats. Intolerance follows necessarily, but is renamed "defending the open society".

This is the paradox behind Karl Popper's "paradox of tolerance": A system blind to natural order must suppress the recognition of natural order as "too radical", while claiming "tolerance" (moderate tolerance, fair-weather tolerance).

In contrast: Radical tolerance also tolerates radically different views. But for that, these views must live in a right body (compatibility, personal reasons).

Hidden systems do not eliminate power, they moralize power, privatize power, and push power into institutions and elites. Explicit systems keep the limit visible, and therefore controllable.

**Empirical Falsifiability: Limited but Real**

This theory does not claim universal empirical falsifiability. It claims conditional falsifiability: On a personal level, individuals of compatible personality types can test it seriously, because they expect natural order and therefore look for natural order. On a structural level, the theory provides clear comparative methods: systems designed in accordance with the Pallas pattern can be compared against systems that violate the Pallas pattern.

The theory can fail: for the types capable of testing it, within the domains it claims to address. That is sufficient for it to remain scientific rather than religious. What it rejects is **the fiction that everyone can test everything**.

**The Cost of Honesty**

This position has a cost. It guarantees: permanent conflict, serious testers of the hypothesis remain a minority, accusations of elitism, circularity, or arrogance.

But the alternative (denial) has a higher cost: hidden hierarchy, unconscious power, moralized domination.

This chapter does not ask for belief, it asks for recognition of limits. Nature did not design humans for consensus. Nature designed humans for tension. Any theory that pretends otherwise is not humane, it is fraud.

## What if I am right

What if I am right, but everyone else is too stupid to follow? What if my predictions are correct, but no one believes me? The problem is not new...

Greek mythology tells of the curse of Cassandra: Cassandra sees the future, but no one believes her.

Plato (-330) describes the problem in his allegory of the cave: the philosopher leaves the cave and recognizes the truth, but when he returns to the cave and tries to enlighten the other people, he is laughed at and killed.

Niccolo Machiavelli (1500) says: Armed prophets win, unarmed prophets die.

Thomas Hobbes (1650) says: Not truth makes the law, authority makes the law.

Friedrich Nietzsche (1880) his prophet Zarathustra says: "I am not the mouth for these ears" because people do not believe him.

Max Weber (1900) says: Popularity and charisma define public opinion.

Walter Lippmann (1922) and Noam Chomsky (1988) say: Opinion-makers define public opinion. (Manufactured Consent)

Carl Schmitt (1960) says: Decisions and actions define public opinion. "Sovereign is he who decides on the state of emergency." In a crisis, truth and morality dont help.

Michel Foucault (1960) says: Power defines public opinion.

Everywhere the same observation: it is not truth that defines public opinion, but power defines public opinion. Only stupid people believe that "truth always wins in the end" or "knowledge is power".

The "irrational adherence to public opinion" is also known as normality bias, type 2 error, turkey illusion, ...

Agreement often only arises in retrospect. When predictions come true, coercion is legitimized retrospectively, because coercion was necessary to break initial resistance. Only after order has been established, it appears reasonable to many. (Rationalization, hindsight bias)

Hannah Arendt distinguishes between power and force. Force is short-term, power is stable. Force creates obedience, but no lasting legitimacy. Force is a sign that power (and consent) does not yet exist. When rule by force (tyranny) becomes the norm, then that rule is fundamentally unstable.

Historically, force often appears as a means of overcoming initial resistance, but force loses its justification when it remains necessary in the long term. The longer force is needed, the more it becomes clear: the public opinion is harmful to believers. (Deception, abuse of power, hostility)

So the question is not "Who is right?" or "Who is a scammer?" but rather: How do we get from "being right" to "getting justice", without being destroyed by the powerful and their believers?

**Who are my friends**

What if I'm right, but no one believes me? Because everyone lives in his own fantasy world, everyone believes "everything will be fine", everyone just wants to keep walking a straight line, no changes, no change of course, no experiments. Everyone is stubborn, everyone is stuck in his ways. Everyone is blinded by the "holy facade", by the "ideal world" pretense, by slogans of perseverance.

In the end, it always comes down to the same question: **Who** are my friends? Who do I believe? Who do I trust? Who do I follow? Who are my leaders, prophets, prayer leaders, truth-tellers, sources, authorities? So, **personal** reasons.

Not rational reasons: What do I believe? What ideology, religion, politics do I believe in? Such rational reasons are merely bridges to other people, but these rational reasons can easily be undermined by enemies; thus, rational reasons are only a weak foundation for friendship.

School education = Enlightenment creates the illusion that "all people are mature, everyone has his opinion, everyone has his privacy, everyone can vote." But if you become politically active and preach "too radical" opposition to the system, then you very quickly are called "immature" (like a small child), and then you are very quickly locked up in the next psychiatry, until some "doctors" say "now he's healthy again". (Political abuse of psychiatry.)

So you're only "mature" as long as you're moderate, that is, as long as you hold opinions that are permitted by the government (Overton window), and as soon as you're "too radical", you're removed from the public, because the public belongs to the "dumb and happy" people, and all "smart and sad" people are expected to be ashamed and hide, as if they were a disease that must be eradicated.

Centralists use this "divide and conquer" strategy to prevent resistance and revolution. There are always enough useful idiots and traitors who can be incited against resistance leaders, who hand over the resistance leaders to the police, because "they want to kill us, so we have to kill them first". But in the long run, everyone loses in this stupid game.

## Forced therapy

Forced therapy is a "necessary evil", necessary to break initial resistance to positive change.

One major bottleneck in the propagation of my theory is the modern state's monopoly on violence. This monopoly does not only include policing and warfare, but also the exclusive authority (privilege) to impose involuntary imprisonment, behavioral correction and therapeutic intervention, under the banner of "expertise", "legality", or "public safety".

### Personal reasons

Violence is not removed from society, violence is centralized. The monopoly on violence decides **who is permitted to use violence** for "the greater good" (the elite) and who is criminalized for doing the same (everyone else). The unresolved question is not "should violence exist", but: **Who do we trust with the use of violence?** Who grants that trust? Why do some people have this privilege, while other people are categorically excluded?

### Violence is Authority

In contemporary societies, forced intervention is permitted only when administered by state authorities: licensed experts, courts, institutions, or agents with formal mandates. Outside of these structures, identical actions are called "criminal" (Vigilantism), **regardless of outcome** or consent obtained after the fact. (Intention versus Outcome)

This produces an asymmetry between two classes:

1. State-imposed authorities: Elected from above, credentialed as "experts", insulated by legality, and protected by institutional legitimacy. ("consent from above")

2. Self-initiated or informal authorities: Autodidacts, dropouts, hobbyists, self-help groups, ... individuals or groups **without formal permits**, regardless of results.

The difference between these groups is not cognitive (who knows better), nor ethical (who wants to help), but juridical (who is allowed by "the law"). Authority is not earned through good results (positive feedback), but authority is granted in advance through institutional position ("consent from above"). (blind trust in authority, false patience)

This asymmetry violates a core principle of decentralization: **equality of arms**, or more broadly, **equal opportunity** among authorities.

Prophets without swords are laughed at. Prophets with swords end up in

jail.

"The only true power is violence." — Santa Claus, South Park S14E06 201 (censored by Comedy Central)

**Equality of Arms and Decentralization**

Decentralization that leaves the core instruments of power untouched remains conceptually incomplete. Decentralization must include equality of opportunity in all domains of power, including the use of force.

So long as one class of actors holds exclusive rights to coercion (including forced therapy) while others are prohibited regardless of outcomes, decentralization remains an illusion. Power is merely redistributed within the state's architecture, not reclaimed by society.

From this perspective, the monopoly on forced therapy is not a safety measure alone, but an **elite privilege that will not be relinquished voluntarily**.

**Voluntary Methods Fail**

Modern ethics typically assume that persuasion should always precede coercion and that violence is always wrong. However, this assumption fails to account for **persistent cases of destructive behavior** who remain stubborn for their entire life, despite information, persuasion, and voluntary assistance.

"A stupid person causes losses to others, while himself deriving no gain, and even possibly incurring losses."
— Carlo M. Cipolla - The Basic Laws of Human Stupidity (1976)
So: Non-intervention protects destructive behavior.

"Exposure to true information does not matter anymore. **A person who is demoralized is unable to assess true information.** The facts tell nothing to him. Even if I shower him with information, with authentic proof, with documents, with pictures. Even if I take him by force to the Soviet Union, and show him a concentration camp, he will refuse to believe it, until he is going to receive a kick in his fat bottom. **Only when the military boot crushes his balls, then he will understand, but not before that.** That is the tragedy of the situation of demoralization."
— Yuri Bezmenov - Ideological Subversion, 1984, Ex KGB Agent

This leads to a paradox: **Pacifism protects destructive behavior** (Pacifism protects idiots) particularly when the resistance to change is rooted in irrational fears, habituation or psychological inertia ("bad reasons") rather than personal experience ("good reasons").

**Forced Therapy for breaking Initial Resistance**

The concept of forced therapy examined here is not punitive, indefinite, or totalizing. Forced Therapy is strictly limited to the function of breaking initial resistance, not enforcing permanent compliance.

Constraints of Forced Therapy:

1. Last-resort necessity: Forced Therapy is applied only after voluntary approaches have failed and ongoing harm persists.

2. Proportionality: The force applied must not exceed what is required to overcome the initial resistance.

3. Time limitation: If meaningful engagement or improvement does not emerge within a short predefined period (lets say four weeks), the intervention must be terminated.

4. Abortability: Persistent resistance is treated as an evidence of therapeutic failure, and the therapy must be either modified or aborted.

The goal is not obedience, but the goal is a stable change in behavior, the goal is a stabilization of good habits. Without eventual consent, no outcome is stable.

**Retrospective Consent**

Because improvement cannot be guaranteed, the only possible ethical grounding for such intervention lies in retrospective consent: the individual later recognizes that the intervention overcame a barrier they were unable to cross alone, and that their quality of life has improved as a result.

Consent is not presumed or enforced. Consent is merely a hoped-for outcome.

Where consent does not emerge, the intervention must end. Simulated consent, offered merely to terminate the process, is a therapeutic failure. Stability requires genuine internalization, not strategic compliance.

**Individual Resistance and Social Resistance**

At the individual level, forced therapy aims to break psychological inertia. At the social level, a parallel resistance exists: collective rejection of any non-state use of coercion, regardless of outcomes.

This social resistance cannot be broken through force without reproducing the very monopolies decentralization seeks to dismantle. Instead, the social resistance can only be challenged through **reputation and feedback**.

If interventions generate genuine retrospective consent, improved outcomes, and voluntary advocacy by former "patients", decentralized public spheres may begin to form (counter-public spheres). Word-of-mouth legitimacy replaces institutional authorization ("elected from below" versus "elected from above") ("consent from below" versus "consent from above").

In this sense, retroactive consent functions socially as proof of legitimacy, much as credentials function institutionally.

**Risk, Criminalization, Asymmetry**

Any attempt to reclaim coercive capacity outside state authorization carries risk. **Informal actors will be labeled reckless, criminal, or dangerous** precisely because they challenge elite privileges embedded in legality.

This risk is not accidental, it is structural. Monopolies on violence persist precisely because challengers are deterred by criminalization long before outcomes can be evaluated. ("actual outcomes" versus "predicted outcomes") (pre-crime punishment)

Decentralization entails asymmetrical risk: established authorities act with impunity, informal authorities act under threat.

**Abuse of power**

None of this resolves the danger of abuse. Any framework that permits coercion risks being weaponized for conformity, domination, or personal vendetta.

But this danger already exists within centralized systems. The question is not whether coercion is dangerous, but whether monopolized coercion is inherently safer than distributed and constrained forms of violence.

This chapter does not claim an answer. It insists only that refusing to consider equality of arms guarantees the permanence of centralized authority, justified by ethical language that obscures structural privilege.

**My forced therapy**

Forced therapy is helpful for a faster propagation of my theory. I would: Recruit martial artists as my soldiers. Search for "interesting people" in public. Knock the target unconscious with a strike to a vital point. (Alternatively: tape their mouth shut, tie them up, put them to sleep with ketamine.) Put the target person in a large car and take them to my prison. (Car: no electronics, no phone, no drive-by-wire, ...) (Problems: biomagnetism, 6G RF Sensing Radar, WiFi Sensing Radar, SpaceX Starshield surveillance satellites, surveillance planes, surveillance drones, ...)

For my Pallas experiment, I need at least four people for a group of four, for example M1 F2 F3 M4. Otherwise, the four people should be as similar as possible: same language, same age, same height, same skin color.

Such abductions are illegal (illegal imprisonment), so my soldiers and I must remain invisible: no cameras, no phones, black clothing, black balaclavas, black combat gloves, ...

Wikipedia: "A black operation or black op is a covert operation in which the operation is hidden from the government."

Nowadays, every idiot carries electronic devices (smartphones, smartwatches, ... surveillance devices), which are all placed in a shielding bag to protect from being tracked (Disklabs NS1 Notebook Shield, Booster

Bag).

My prison for four people has two rooms. The prisoners can move freely between the rooms (partner exchange). The rooms have no open windows, but a ventilation system, so there is always fresh air. The prisoners have a supply of food (food shakes, vitamins, natural medicine) and clean laundry. Each room has: two beds, toilet, sink, shower, yoga mats, books, strength training equipment.

My prison is soundproof, so the prisoners cannot call for help. If prisoners riot or shout, I spray them all with ketamine mist, to calm them down and help them process their problems (emotional processing).

I communicate with my prisoners via letters through a letter slot. My prisoners have white paper and pens in four colors: blue and red ballpoint pens, yellow and green highlighters.

My prisoners stay in my prison for one week. My prisoners have exactly one task: **partner exchange in groups of four**. I show each prisoner: their personality type (according to my assessment), their two friends (according to the Pallas pattern), and how partner exchange works.

During partner exchange, my prisoners should learn how to play both subtypes: the active subtype with one partner, and the passive subtype with the other partner.

Problem money: If we want to make this forced therapy safe (safe for therapists and safe for patients), then we have to invest a lot of money in prisons and tools. It could be cheaper to buy voluntary patients, who are only paid if they obey all our commands = financial force.

**Two pairs are one group of four**

Building relationships between prisoners can be easier if we recruit our prisoners in pairs. Then all four prisoners are at Level One (2^1 = 2 = pair) and can easier advance to Level Two (2^2 = 4 = group of four).

**Forced therapy against vaccine damage**

Too many normies with vaccine damage stubbornly claim "I don't have vaccine damage", "I don't have dementia", "I don't have thrombosis", ...

The only cure for stupidity is force. So kidnap the normies, lock them up in my prison, and feed them natural medicine every day: Molecusan = Vedicinals-9, Multivitamin Now Foods Adam/Eve, Omega-3, Probiotics, Co Q10 100mg, Lithium Orotate 5mg, N-Acetyl Cysteine powder, Vitamin B Complex, Nattokinase 100mg 2000FU (risk: internal bleedings), Melatonin, Ginseng Citicoline, Arginine, Vitamin D3 + K2, minerals (bioavailable), Super Greens, protein (Huel Food Shakes?), good fats, vegetables, salad, ...
Sources: Michael Nehls - Lithium the essential trace element. recoverlongcovid.com/treatments-and-protocols/. Dominik Ludwig - Removing spike proteins after the Coronavirus vaccination.

Problem: Natural medicine is slow. So I would have to lock the normies up in my prison for weeks until they feel an improvement and understand that natural medicine works. But that is expensive for me and stressful for the normies. So it is better for everyone if this forced therapy is part of group therapy, so the prisoners have friends and meaningful work. ("species-appropriate treatment of prisoners")

# TODO Move sections

## Wild theory

I am an amateur researcher and I write my theory primarily for other amateurs (including children), because I believe: most professional psychologists are failures, or at least specialist idiots, but not generalists, and therefore incompetent, to seriously study my "holistic" theory. But I say: I don't care : )

And also every "serious" researcher should say: "I don't care" where exactly this theory comes from, all hypotheses look good on paper, and only experiments show truth. In that sense I say: "Shut up and test my hypothesis!"

## Nobody is responsible

My theory is so general (holistic, abstract, generic), that nobody is responsible (at least not a specialist) ... so everyone is responsible. That means: Everyone is allowed to help, everyone can help, every feedback is valuable.

## Where does my theory come from?

Self-study of psychology for about 5 years. Focus on personality psychology, the art of "putting all people into some boxes" (abstraction). Self-study means: I only read what I find interesting. I decide for myself: What is important? What is next? The final thesis of my self-study is this book that you are currently reading.

## Help wanted

I need help with **my goals:** publish, finish writing, experiment.

Publishing means: Reaching as many new people as possible through **broad-first search**, and spending as little time as possible with each human, **not getting stuck** to find many other people.

Examples: Print flyers (2 Euros / 100 flyers) and distribute them (in human, not in mailboxes). Print books (120 Euros / 100 books). Emails, letters, phone calls. Repost to your social media feed. Ask a "journal" if they want to print my article. Ask your favorite "influencer" if he wants to feature me.

The frustration is guaranteed, because most people (99%?) have no interest in this work. And even if some well-known opinion leader promotes my research project, then he will be censored too, for fear of revolution.

The internet is censored to death. We need offline networking.

**Book printing**

My "print shop" consists of laser printer and stapler. Printer I buy new. Toner and drums I buy not original, but "compatible" from eBay. Paper I buy on palettes from eBay. My 12 printers are symmetrically connected to 3 power lines. Physical limit: The 3x 20 A Neozed pre-fuses after my electricity meter limit the constant load to 14 KW = 20 printers.

Laser printer: Brother HL-L6250DN. Price: 300 Euro. Warranty: 3 years. Power consumption: 740 Watt. Maximum Duty Cycle: 50K pages per month. Speed: 46 pages / minute. Duplex Speed: 24 pages / minute. Weight: 12.4 kg. Paper input: 500 sheets. Paper output: 150 sheets. Recommended Duty Cycle: 5K A4 pages per month. Maximum Duty Cycle: 50K A4 pages per month = 1,8M A4 pages over 3 years. Lifetime: 1.8M pages = 0.016 Cent per page. Energy costs: 560 Euro = 0.0311 Cent per A4 page. Toner: Eurotone TN-3512, 10.90 Euro / 5K A4 pages (8% page coverage) = 0.22 Cent per A4 page. Drums: DR-3400, 12.07 Euro / 15K A4 pages = 0.080 Cent per A4 page. Paper: Go Copy Basic Pro, 70 g/m², 3 Euro / 500 Blatt = 0.3 Cent per page. Human labor: 0.48 Cent per A4 page. → Printing costs: about 1.13 Cent per A4 page = 1.20 Euro per book with 208 A5 pages.

Block stapler: Novus B54 block stapler. Alternative: Skrebba Skre 120 block stapler. Up to 170 sheets (cheap staplers only handle 15 sheets). Depth: 25cm (DIN A5 width: 15cm). Stapler i buy used for 50 Euros from eBay.

I deliberately don't make a nice softcover book, because that is more work (cutting + gluing). Keep It Simple: Anyone can copy my book.

**Target group**

People with a future. Farmers and soldiers. Rich and smart people.

Farmers: eco-villages, Demeter organic farms, raw milk producers, preppers, self-sufficient farmers, natural healers, natural medics, dropouts, emigrants, market gardens, homesteads, community-supported agriculture (CSA, Solawi), weekly markets, farmers' markets, farmers' meetings, rural communities, ...

Soldiers: boxing clubs, gangs, police, mercenaries, Grey Wolves (Bozkurt), Hells Angels, Bandidos, Mongols, Miri Clan, ...

Also **random collisions** are important for meeting new people, because good people are everywhere: park, swimming lake, protests, shopping, train, bus, hitchhiking, hiking ...

Finish the writing means: I myself am a beginner (Types 13), so my text is just a beginning, that I will never finish writing myself ... so: I am looking for "finishers" (Types 24), who help me finish writing my text. And I am looking for people who produce secondary literature (derivations), for example a compact research proposal paper, or a children's book, or a YouTube video,

...

I have already described the experiment. Anyone can publish feedback and results on my websites (Github, Gitlab, ...).
You can send anonymous feedback with the Tor Browser from torproject.org:
Darktea: `http://it7o tdan qu7k tntx zm42 7cba 6i53 w6wl anlh 23v5 i3si qmos 47pz hvyd.onion/milahu/alchi`
Right To Privacy: `http://gg6z xtre ajii jzty y5g6 bt5o 6l3q u32n rg7e ulye mlhx wwl6 enk6 ghad.onion/milahu/alchi`
gdatura: `http://gdatura 24gt dy23 lxd7 ht3x zx6m i7md lkab pvue fhrj n4t5 jduv iw5ad.onion/milahu/alchi`
...without spaces. Save bookmark with Ctrl+D.

**Voluntarism**

My project is something like "Linux for education": transparent (open source), zero cost, voluntary. Advantage: voluntary work produces better quality (self-motivation, voluntarism). Disadvantage: It takes longer because you have to take your time. Disadvantage: Most people have no experience with voluntary cooperation, and only work when they have to.

My theory can be described as a **theory of voluntarism**: The goal are **voluntary relations**: both partners have a veto right, so if one says "no", then the relation is over. Or even more explicit: relations are created for one year. After a year, both partners must explicitly agree, to continue the relation. "Divorce by default". Separation as the norm. Individualism. Egoism. Classical liberalism. Capitalism (caput = head). Narcissism. Types 12.

**Children and parents**

Also small children can say "yes" or "no" to their biological parents, but **small children use body language**, and children must "try out" (physical contact) different parents, so that the child can compare: who is better? **Comparison makes smart.** Monopoly makes dumb.

On the other hand: When parents say: "Children belong to their parents" and "No experiments", then these parents are playing a game of luck: Some children match, some children cause trouble. Some children match: risked and won, child and parents are friends, both sides win. Some children cause trouble: risked and lost, child and parents are enemies, both sides lose.

**Successors wanted**

I (as a Type 1 human) fear: only Type 1 people can understand my theory and apply it correctly. Young Local Leaders as opposite of Young Global Leaders. This is also why my theory will never be "acceptable for the majority", and the "stupid majority" can only unconsciously benefit from it.

This is also why paradise on earth fails: because the "stupid majority" gets

involved in things they don't understand, because they believe "you can learn talent." I dare to disagree: talent is inborn.

Another paradox: The less talent someone has for a topic, the more he will find the topic "fascinating", the more he will go to college to study the topic. But ultimately, he tries to compensate for his lack of talent by "hard learning". On the other hand: If you have talent, you don't need a university (self-study, self-initiation, self-teaching, magicians without a guild). School is not a place for smart people ...

TODO move: My theory is rather simple: You must connect people like in the Pallas pattern, and the subtypes must fit together somehow. My theory becomes complicated by its foundations and consequences.

The basis for my theory is personality psychology. So: I need a method to properly estimate personality types. If the personality types are wrong, then the Pallas pattern is worthless. So: I always must start with people, where I can safely measure the personality type.

The consequence of my theory is village culture (tribe culture, tribalism, small states). Each village has 144 people (Dunbar's Number). Every village needs distance from its neighboring villages. Each village has aggressive relations (tribe wars) and peaceful relations (trade, import and export) with other villages.

**I will not always be here**

My enemies want to censor me, throw me in jail, kill me ... So I will not always be here. I hope that my "crazy idea" will live on without me. So I hope that other people find value in my idea, and that these people will work to keep my idea alive.

# Other theories

**Arrogance:** My arrogance is the claim: In 10,000 years of civilization no human has found this simple pattern. But: What if I am right?

Sure: There are many attempts to answer the question "which types are compatible?" But: This research is limited to couple relations (stable marriage). This research is too passive / descriptive / conservative, so it only observes old groups, but has no method (strong opinion) to create new groups. This research is not holistic / radical, so they don't look for a "world formula" that works for all people in all areas of life, because "private life is sacred" and "only crazy people interfere in other people's private lives" so that would be "unprofessional" and "unethical". So "paradise on earth" fails because of a thousand ridiculous excuses. And perhaps also: "The decision-makers are not elected, the elected ones have nothing to decide." (Horst Seehofer) So, the paradox: talent is punished, weakness is rewarded. So, forced equality: destroy the strong, help the weak. Why? Types 34 first seek equality, then difference. So types 34 need the stable pairs F3-M3 and F4-M4, as the basis for all other relations.

## MBTI is too complex

MBTI pretends it can measure 4 properties, but there are only 2 properties: inner gender and inner age. MBTI pretends to measure basetype and subtype, but basetype and subtype are too similar to distinguish with such a simple test. Also, MBTI is blind to body type.

## Serious personality tests

TODO move: What is a "serious" personality test for me? A serious test must list all the answers given by the test subject (raw data), so that you can ask later: How do you understand this question? Why are you giving this answer? A serious test must specify for every question: Which dimension is being tested here? Most tests play a game of hide-and-seek, and assume that the test subject understands all the questions correctly, but I find that unrealistic. A serious test must give the result in percentage points, for example "you are 80% masculine and 60% childish" for type 104, and not "you are 100% type X". A serious test must also measure body type: tendency to: under-weight / middle-weight / over-weight = type: 4 / 12 / 3. Serious psychologists are proactively transparent about their own personality type, so say right at the beginning: "My personality type is X, which means Y." So don't just use technical terms, but also "simplify it in simple words", as you would explain it to a six-year-old child. In the "which means Y" part, for example, you can describe your personal strengths and weaknesses.

A personality test is always a decision between 2 options that are objectively equivalent but subjectively different. Example: Which is better, luck or patience? Security or freedom? Soft skills or hard skills?

## Calendar astrology is wrong

There are also system-winners in **calendar astrology**, where you use your birthday to calculate your personality type. By luck, this system is correct for 1 of 4 people (25 of 100), because personality types are randomly distributed over birthdays, and there are 4 personality types. These system-winners keep calendar astrology alive, because they say "for me it is true".

Calendar astrology tries to "rescue" false results by increasing complexity: exact time of birth, ascendant, bla bla bla. But calendar astrology is "broken by design", because birthday and time of birth have zero influence on personality type. Astrology can be useful if you read the descriptions of the types, and think about: What suits me? Which type best describes my behavior?

## Traditional Alchemy is wrong

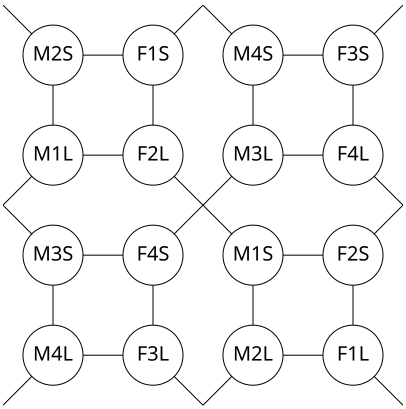
Traditional Alchemy has a different distribution of
Inner Properties (page 30):
Types 13 are masculine, Types 24 are feminine
→ Types 14 are mature, Types 23 are childish

→ Congruent group of four: M1L F2S M3S F4L

The positions of the basetypes 1234 remain the same. The positions of the outer values MFSL are changed so we get stripe-patterns again.

I believe this pattern is **wrong**,
because I as type M1 find F3 and M4 more likable than M3 and F4.

In the Pallas experiment (page 12), this "wrong" pattern could be used as an alternative hypothesis.



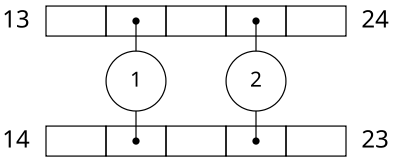

# Five-value scales

A **five-value scale** is created by mixing basetype and subtype. That is why many personality tests have five answers for each question:
Strongly Agree, Agree, Neutral, Disagree, Strongly Disagree. Or with numbers: +2 +1 0 -1 -2. But this is not just a theoretical concept, but an exact picture of reality, where one can distinguish five values for each property, depending on how the basetype and subtype are mixed.

## Basetypes in five-value scales

**Types 12**

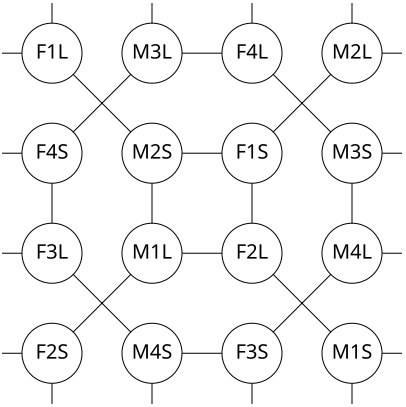
Say: Types One Two




Commonality: Types 12 have the same diagonal = double opposite.
Therefore: Types 12 are both vertical in the scales 12.

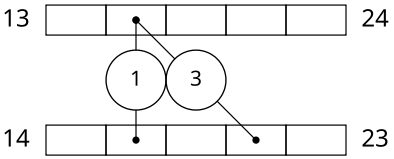
Difference: Both properties are different: inner age and inner gender. Type 1 has son-brain, type 2 has mother-brain.

Pallas pattern, detail: Types 12:



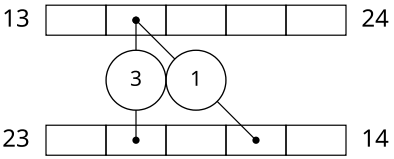
**Types 13**

Say: Types One Three



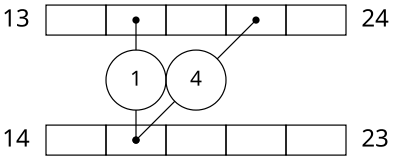

Commonality: Types 13 have young brains. Difference: Type 1 has a masculine brain (14), type 3 has a feminine brain (23).

There are two representations for types 13: With the scales 12 = types 12 are vertical. With the scales 34 = types 34 are vertical.

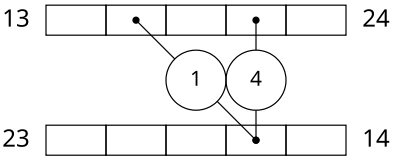


**Types 14**

Say: Types One Four



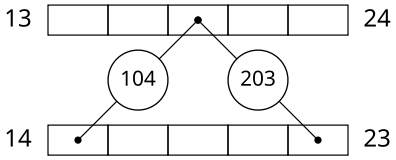

Commonality: Types 14 have masculine brains. Difference: Type 1 has young brain (13), type 4 has old brain (24).



# Subtypes in five-value scales

**Types 104 and 203**

Say: Types One Zero Four and Two Zero Three

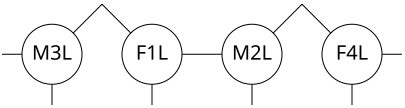



Types 104 and 203 are created by rotating types 12. Commonality: inner age is neutral = Both brains have the same age. Therefore: both bodies have the same age.

Difference: inner gender is extreme: 104 is extremely masculine, 203 is extremely feminine. Therefore: both bodies have different genders.

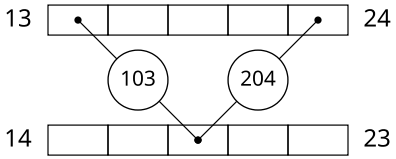
So either M104 and F203 (gender-congruent: masculine brain in a masculine body, etc.), or F104 and M203 (gender-opposing: feminine brain in a masculine body, etc.).

Pallas pattern, detail: F104L and M203L:



**Types 103 and 204**

Say: Types One Zero Three and Two Zero Four

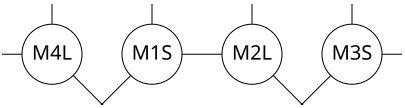



Types 103 and 204 are created by rotating types 12. Commonality: inner gender is neutral = both brains have the same gender. Therefore: both bodies have the same gender.

Difference: inner age is extreme: 103 is extremely young, 204 is extremely old. Therefore: both bodies have different ages.

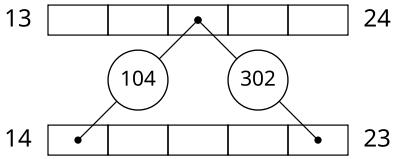
So either 103S and 204L (age-congruent: young brain in a young body, etc.), or 103L and 204S (age-opposing: young brain in an old body, etc.).

Pallas pattern, detail: M103S and M204L:



**Types 104 and 302**

Say: Types One Zero Four and Three Zero Two

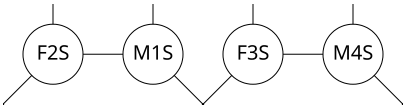



Commonality: inner age is neutral = both brains have the same age. Therefore: both bodies have the same age.

Difference: inner gender is extreme: 104 is extremely masculine, 203 is extremely feminine. Therefore: both bodies have different genders.

So either M104 and F302 (gender-congruent: masculine brain in a masculine body, etc.), or F104 and M302 (gender-opposing: feminine brain in a masculine body, etc.).

Pallas pattern, detail: M104S and F302S:




On the other side: M103 does not match F3 because type 3 is double. F301 does not match M1 because type 1 is double. If a type is double, then the two people are in competition = stress from the inside. Such relations are good for arguing or fighting, but are not "compatible", not stable to external stress.

# Appendix: Concepts

Here I promote concepts that are useful in the context of "group composition by personality type".

My journal contains more concepts that are not (yet) in my book. I have published parts of my journal at github.com/milahu/alchi-journal.

Heating: Wood Gasification Boiler

Toothpaste: HydroxyApatite. Remineralize teeth, heal cavities, prevent cavities. Fluoride-free, Fluoride blocks Iodine in the thyroid gland, Low Iodine = low energy.

Pause one hour between eating and drinking:
eat, pause, drink, pause, eat, pause, drink, pause, ...
Otherwise you dilute your stomach acid and weaken your digestion.

Sports: sprinting, strength training, stretching exercises (by Liebscher and Bracht), combat sport.

Deworming of humans against Roundworms = Nematodes. Ivermectin: 12 mg per day for 60 kg body weight, for one week, every 6 months. Consume Ivermectin with fatty meals to increase bioavailability. Liver support with milk thistle or N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC), zur Entgiftung von toten Würmern. Herbs against worm-larvae and -eggs: Black walnut hull, wormwood, cloves. Rotate between Ivermectin and Fenbendazole to prevent resistance.

Typhus prevention: Körper-Hygiene, Bett-Hygiene, Vitamin C, Zink, Knoblauch, Oregano, Berberin, Curcumin, Diatomeenerde, Neem Öl.
Typhus cures: Ivermectin, Chloroquine, Doxycycline.

Childbirth: Not in a hospital. Conventional doctors want to harm your child: strangling the umbilical cord, giving Vitamin K injections (with Aluminum), giving MRNA vaccines, preventing physical contact, selling the placenta to the pharmaceutical industry, prohibiting or discouraging breast milk, ...

## Playing theater is psychotherapy

When playing theater, you can practice **difficult situations**. Example: Are you afraid of a job interview? Then ask a friend if he wants to play a human-resources manager. Example: I find it difficult to interfere in other people's private relations. So I ask my friends if we can act out this situation. Here is interesting: what can I do wrong? And how can I avoid these mistakes?

## Morbid Gain

Our superiors feel safe when we are alone and when we are fighting each other. Our superiors benefit from our weakness and stupidity. Doctors profit from sick people: A patient cured is a customer lost.

## Investment protection

concept: **Investment protection**, ego investment, "too late", "I am too old", "no way back", "old trees cannot be changed, they must be killed". The more energy you have invested in one direction, the harder it is to change this direction. Then you say: "Changing course? Better never than late!"

Anyone, who has invested lots of energy somewhere, and does not want to let go, will protect his investment. Cling on. Hold on. Initial resistance.

**Investment ruins** arise where people "risk and lose", where energy is invested, but this investment does not bring any profit.

## Old habits give security

TODO move: We always take refuge in old habits, in search of security. Similar with the subtype: Every human has a strong subtype and a weak subtype. I guess: The middle subtype is practically non-existent (ambivert in Carl Jung, mutable modality in astrology). Similar with partners: Everyone has two "strong" friends who fit particularly well. Which types are these? This is decided by the subtype, by the "strong" subtype. Two "weak" friends fit the "weak" subtype. The two "diagonal friends" are mutual friends, who exchange partners in groups of four.

## Illusion of movement

Illusion of movement, wrong work, waste of time, controlled opposition, ... TODO

## Slave morality

Slave morality, slave education: Isolation is the first step in education. Step two: Systematic neglecting of children, under-challenging, boring, only letting them do light work, only letting them solve simple problems, no risk, no experiments, no martial arts, "beating is bad", only encouraging "good" behavior, "bad" behavior is ignored or punished. Children are treated like wild animals, "man" wants to tame them, domesticate them, civilize them ... "man" forbids the children to use their body language (example: beating), "man" takes away the children's weapons (fingernails), and forces all children to be "smart", to "solve problems with their head", even if many children "actually" (voluntarily) don't want that, and only play along because they are defenseless, because they are trapped. But "man" fights against forces of nature, against natural order, against inborn tendencies, against personality types ... therefore, this path has no future, and we must go "back to nature".

## Industry has no future

Industry means first of all: machines. We invented machines, because previously, we found cheap energy: coal, oil, gas, Uranium. But this **cheap energy is finite**, and in the end our machines starve, and the next day we humans starve, because our lives are dependent on machines.

What is next? All we must do is look back 200 years. Instead of a fridge, we had a cold cellar. Instead of a washing machine we had soap and hands. Instead of lawnmowers we had sheep and goats. Instead of the Internet, we had letters and books. Instead of a printer, we had pen and ink. Instead of having "perfect hygiene", we were dirty and healthy. Instead of "bananas from Africa" we had self-sufficiency. Instead of "bananas in winter" we had seasonal fruits. Instead of "canned food from the supermarket" we cooked our winter supplies ourselves. Instead of "cotton from Africa" we had hemp from our garden. Instead of "crude oil from the desert" we had wood from our forest.

Amish as a role model: The Amish people were right. They said 200 years ago: Industry has no future. 200 years ago it was a risky bet, but today it is clear: the Amish won the bet and we are the stupid ones.

Or we go back even further: hunters and gatherers. Nomads and herders. Native Americans. Extensive grazing, large herds of animals. Cattle, sheep, goats. This is how we humans lived 10,000 years ago, and this primitive culture will still be stable in 10,000 years.

## Traditional agriculture

In the future, we will have no fuel and no machines. So: more manual work, more craftsmanship. So: We must **organize people efficiently**. So: We need appropriate education for each personality type, early education of natural talent, real tolerance (letting go of problem-children), real justice (both are right), active building of relations, active creation of personal justice through people-exchange between villages, early promotion of teamwork, mutual completion, feedback, mutual friends, self-government.

Our fight against nature needs cheap energy. Cheap energy allows us to waste energy. **The time of cheap energy is over** (peak oil, peak phosphorus... peak everything), and the sooner we get "back to nature", the better.

## Masters eat meat, slaves eat bread

Meat makes you healthy, bread makes you sick.
Meat makes you strong, bread makes you weak.

Vegans are destroyers of nature. Greenwashing = intensive agriculture. Productive in the short term, destructive in the long term (ecocide, collapse, mass death). Good intentions are paving the road to hell. The main problem: too many people. The global carrying capacity is approximately 0.5 E9 people on a carnivore diet (natural order, tradition) and approximately 5 E9 people on a vegan diet (made order, modern).

Good meat: Grass-fed ruminants = Animals with four stomachs (rumen, reticulum, omasum, abomasum) = cows, sheep, goats, deer, antelope. Grass-fed ruminants have healthy meat because these animals have multiple stomachs, so they can convert the grass they eat into important nutrients (omega-3, vitamin K2, vitamin B12, antioxidants, iron, zinc,

selenium, ...). Fatty wild fish (omega-3, vitamin D, ...)

Good fat: Saturated fat = coconut fat (87%), clarified butter (66%), whipped cream (66%), cheese (64%), butter (63%), milk (62%).

Bad meat: Animals with only one stomach = monogastric animals = non-ruminants = pork, chicken, turkey, rabbit, horse, ...

Bad fat: Unsaturated fat, omega-6, rapeseed oil, sunflower oil, corn oil, palm oil, ...

Overpopulation: When we talk about nutrition, we again face the problem of global overpopulation. Currently, there are around 10,000 million humans (intensive agriculture, destruction of nature). A natural lifestyle allows for around 500 million humans (extensive agriculture, 20 times less than today). **Why 500 million humans?** Every human needs around 0.5 kg meat per day (1% of his body weight). We have 3,000 million hectares of pasture land. Extensive agriculture produces 60 kg meat per hectare per year (20 kg in dry climates, 400 kg in humid climates with Holistic Planned Grazing by Allan Savory). 3 E9 * 60 = 180 E9 kg meat per year. 0.5 * 360 = 180 kg meat per year per human. 180 E9 / 180 = 1,000 million humans. With a safety factor of 2, we arrive at 500 million humans. Georgia Guidestones, first commandment: "Keep the population under 500 million."

500 million humans are 3 million tribes. Each tribe has: 150 humans, 300 cows, 1500 goats, 1800 sheep, between 1,000 hectares (10km²) grazing land in humid climates and 20,000 hectares (200km²) grazing land in dry climates. The annual slaughter rate is around 20%. Every week, each tribe will slaughter: 1 cow, 10 sheep, 10 goats.

A low-meat diet allows for a global carrying capacity of 2,000 million humans, or about 20% of today's population. (Again with a safety factor of 2.) The Amish people are a role model: no petroleum, no artificial fertilizers, no pesticides. One farmer feeds 5 people. Each human eats 200 g of meat per day. If we want to eat 500 g of meat per day, then the limit is 1,000 million people.

1079, England: William the Conqueror establishes the New Forest by depopulating villages and declaring the land as "royal hunting grounds". Entire communities are displaced so the king can hunt deer. Villages are destroyed. People are removed. The deer is protected by law. The following "forest laws" extend this logic across large areas of England. Royal forests cover up to a third of the country at their peak. Within these lands, commoners are forbidden from hunting, trapping, or even carrying a bow (without permission). Poaching is treated as a serious crime, publicly punished with blinding, castration, the amputation of a hand, or hanging. Commoners are forced to grow and eat grains and vegetables. Modern propaganda tells us that this diet is "heart-healthy", but it does not tell us how this diet was created.

1400 to 1800, Europe: Only the elite eat meat. Subjects eat grains and vegetables. Subjects are sick: rickets, scurvy, underweight, growth

disorders. 1900: Meat becomes cheaper. Workers become taller, stronger, healthier. 1970: Advertising says: "Red meat causes cancer! Healthy foods are plants and vegetable oils." Result: Chronic diseases, weakness. The elite continue to eat: grass-fed cows, wild fish, organic butter, organic cheese.

1850, Canada: People eat lean rabbit meat, 2kg every day in winter, but people die after a few weeks, death by starvation. Rabbit starvation. Protein poisoning. The human liver can only process 200 grams of protein per day. Too much protein produces toxic ammonia. Symptoms: diarrhea, headaches, weakness, kidney damage, death after a few weeks. Solution: fat. Pemmican = dried meat and fat = the perfect snack for on the go.

1860, Northwest America: Native Americans are free because they live off hunting bison cows, which means they have access to high-quality meat all year round. Native Americans are proud hunters and warriors. The US government wants to make Native Americans dependent. US soldiers kill 50 million bison, Native Americans starve or become dependent on the US government. Most of the bison are not slaughtered, but left to rot. Pure destruction. 1868, General William Tecumseh Sherman: "The quickest way to compel the Indians to settle down to civilized life was to send ten regiments [10,000] of soldiers to the plains, with orders to shoot buffaloes until they became too scarce to support the redskins." 1884: Less than 300 bison live in North America, which is 0.0006% of 50 million. Indians are forced to live on reservations, where they receive food from the government: flour, sugar, fat, and little meat. 1883, Sitting Bull: "Our people were healthy and strong before the white man came. Now they are sick and weak." Reserve administrators document the result: diabetes, obesity, poor teeth, chronic diseases. All within one generation: the meat-eating parents were healthy and strong, the bread-eating children are sick and weak. The resistance of the Native Americans is broken, simply by the forced change in their diet. This is no coincidence, it is intentional. After 1890: No more uprisings by Native Americans. The extermination of bison serves only to subjugate Native Americans. The destruction of an entire ecosystem is deliberately accepted for political goals (centralization).

1868, Japan: Japanese soldiers are weak because they eat rice and fish, Western soldiers are strong because they eat beef and milk. 1000 years of Buddhist tradition says: meat eaters are evil, Emperor Meiji says: eating beef is patriotic. (Master morality) Emperor Meiji transforms Japan from a nation of rice eaters into a nation of meat eaters. Japan becomes strong. 1905: Japan wins the Russo-Japanese War. Japanese soldiers eat 300 grams of meat every day. Chinese soldiers eat rice. Japanese soldiers have more strength, more endurance, better recovery. 1945: Japan loses World War Two, Japan is occupied, the occupiers demand a return to Japanese tradition: Buddhism, eating rice, weakness, dependence. (Slave morality)

1932, Ukraine: Ukrainian farmers are free because they own cows, and

therefore meat and milk. Stalin wants to make Ukraine dependent on the Soviet Union. Farmers will never voluntarily participate in collectivism. Stalin steals all the farmers' animals and sends the animals to Russian cities to be slaughtered. Farmers are forced to eat bread, bread that the state gives them. Farmers are supposed to be grateful that they are allowed to live at all. Farmers are forced to produce grain for Russian cities, but the Russians are too greedy: 4 million Ukrainians die in the **Holodomor** (death by hunger). Bread makes you weak (high carb, low protein, low fat), meat provides protein, fat, vitamins, minerals. The Soviet Union shows the same pattern over and over again: Russian soldiers steal animals from nomadic cow herders and force the herders to grow grain. In Kazakhstan, 40% of the population dies. The survivors are smaller, weaker, and more submissive than their parents' generation. Stalin's government documents these events; they know exactly what they are doing, it is intentional. Bread eaters are easy prey. Sedentary bread eaters are easier to control than nomadic meat eaters. No matter how hard the bread eaters try, they are physically disabled by chronic malnutrition, they are imprisoned in weak bodies. 1939: Russia fights against Finland. Russia has more soldiers than Finland, but Finnish soldiers eat more meat than Russian soldiers. Russia wins World War Two only through numerical superiority, and with heavy losses. After World War Two: City people eat a lot of meat and are strong, rural people eat little meat and are weak. Farmers are forced to be weak and dependent. Centralization through nutrient deficiency.

Sources: Sama Hoole (Total Fitness Wrexham), Shawn Baker (The Carnivore Diet)

**Shit on NutriScore**

NutriScore creates the illusion that "vegetables are better than meat". This "score" is not a realistic calculation, but has been manipulated to produce the desired result. Principles: fruits are good, vegetables are good, saturated fats are bad, salt is bad. Results: ground beef is bad, water is good.

Better: Planet-Score, Savory Ecological Outcome Verification (EOV), True Cost Accounting (TCA), Regenerative Agriculture, Life Cycle Analysis (LCA). Principles: biodiversity is good, antinutrients are bad, pesticides are bad, synthetic fertilizers are bad, topsoil erosion is bad, groundwater pollution is bad, fossil fuels are bad, Intensive Agriculture is bad. Results: extensive pasture meat is good. conventional meat is bad. vegetables, fruits, nuts: bad.

## Healthy fats

Good fats: Omega 3, olive oil (only cold), coconut fat, avocado, hemp oil (only cold), clarified butter, lard (animal fat), fish oil, pumpkin seeds, linseed (not linseed oil).

Bad fats: Omega 6, sunflower, rapeseed, corn, palm fat. The "bad" fats are everywhere in fast foods: oat milk, pickled fish, tomatos pickled in oil,

creams, sauces, chips, fries, deep fryers, ...

## Nutrient therapy

Julia Ross, Kenneth Blum, Charles Gant, ... Each type (1234) has its typical nutrient deficiency, and therefore typical deficiency symptoms (typical burnout). Typical deficiency: 1 = adrenaline/dopamine, 2 = endorphin, 3 = GABA/cortisol, 4 = serotonin. Craving Type: 1234 = Fatigue Comfort Stressed Depressed. Nutritional supplement: 1 = Tyrosine, 2 = PhenylAlanine, 3 = GABA/Theanine, 4 = Tryptophan/Glutamine. Each up to around 5 grams per day.

## Social therapy

TODO move: A basis for my theory is the assumption: changing people is difficult, changing relations is easy. So when psychologists say "this human is mentally sick", then I say: "this human is trapped in wrong relations" and "my sick society makes me sick". I believe: Many mental disorders are the result of wrong relations. I believe: So-called "problem children" are trapped in wrong relations, and the best solution is adoption. I believe that child robbers like Krampus are liberators, heros who free problem-children and bring them to better educators.

## Electrosmog makes sick

TODO move: (TODO measurement. Where does 16 KHz come from? Power grid? Monitor? Power supply? Measuring errors?) By electrosmog I primarily mean the 16 KiloHertz harmonics in the power grid. These harmonics are produced by power electronics (inverters, power supplies). Electrosmog disrupts the quality of sleep, which is why everyone is always so tired ("Electrosmog is opium for the people"). Symptoms: dry nose, dry mouth, red eyes, tinnitus.

"The system" says electrosmog is great, because it means the slaves are too weak to resist. Technical suppression. Mass hypnosis. Crowd control. A minority controls the majority. Few guards versus many prisoners.

Electrosmog makes displays so fascinating. When we stare at displays, the beeping gets louder. We have an "addiction to displays". We want to confront and fight the beeping, but every display is a trap that attacks our brain. Electrosmog makes you tired, Electrosmog makes you insensitive (blind and deaf)...

## Carrying books makes sick

The hidden curriculum (John Taylor Gatto - Dumbing Us Down) says: All students must carry heavy books every day. Why? Because carrying a heavy backpack (weighing more than 10% of body weight) every day promotes tension, stubbornness, narrow minds, obedience, tolerance for suffering, patience, ... = subtypes 24.

Official reason: Because schools don't have lockers. Why don't schools

have lockers? There was no money left. As always, the official route is absolutely frustrating (this way we will change nothing), so also here, we have to help ourselves!

Self-help: Digitize all school books, leave the original books at school, and if you need individual pages at home, you can print them out or read them on screen.

To digitize books, you need: A4 guillotine paper cutter for unbinding for 110 Euros. Document scanner (ADF scanner) for 300 Euros. (I have all that, my neighbors can use it for free.) (If you want to share your machines with your neighbors, you should offer a "Scanservice" on kleinanzeigen.de.) Each book only needs to be digitized once, and all other readers can download the digital version from the internet.

The unbinded book cannot be returned at the end of the school year, instead, you must compensate the school for the damage (about 20 Euros per book). ("I lost the book.") The unbinded book can be sold on eBay with a clear note stating "Condition: unbinded", so that others can also scan and upload the book. The uploader can add a "Post Scriptum" page at the end of the book with links to his git repos. The uploader can ask for donations (payment via Monero). On average, around 10,000 students use the same book, so if only 1% of readers donate one Euro, the uploader receives 100 euros for his work.

Problem: trust. Readers must trust the uploader to not manipulate the scan. That's why there should be multiple uploads for each book, which can then be compared with "imagediff" programs like odiff.

Problem: discoverability. To help readers find your uploads, add the tag "schoolbook" to your git repos. In addition to the raw data (JPEG and HOCR files), you can also create a compressed version (EPUB file with AVIF images, about 50 MB per book) and upload it to Library Genesis (open-slum.org), where readers can search by book title or ISBN number.

I regularly digitize important books and publish them on github.com/milahu/books. In addition to the EPUB-FXL-files, I also publish my Python scripts, so that anyone can easily copy my process.

Problem: Censorship by Copyright. This publishing of scanned books is not exactly legal (risk: filesharing cease-and-desist demands) (but schoolbook-publisher are just as shitty as all mainstream-media or closed-source software producers, so for my taste, they should starve), so if you want to be on the safe side, you can use a "tor-hidden git-hoster": Darktea.onion, Righttoprivacy.onion, gdatura.onion, Darkforest.onion, ... A book scan in TIFF format with 600 dpi (raw data) is about 5 MB per page, so about 1 GB for 200 pages. You can't upload such large amounts of data to git-hosters, but for that we have filesharing: BitTorrent over I2P, Rapidgator.net, Mega.io, ...

Also here: technical problems are long solved, but the "paradise on earth" fails on social problems: offline networking, self-organization, division of

labor, publication, advertising, flyers, activism, private teachers... So if you don't like carrying books, then do something!

## Children don't understand this

"Children don't understand this", say teachers who kick me out of "their" school, when I distribute my text to "their" students. Teachers say that my text is "not helpful" and that it only confuses the students ... but I make exactly the same accusation against teachers: forced schooling is a waste of time and child abuse. The teachers make children stupid and weak, so that later, they go to work as good slaves for the industry. The problem is, the industry has no future, so the children are being prepared for something that has no future.

## School is political

The homeschooling ban in Germany is political. Teachers act as if school is "politically neutral"... but only dead people are neutral, every living human has his inborn bias, and his subjective worldview. One must be stupid or evil to make one's subjective worldview to an objective standard for all (totalitarianism), and all those who have a different inborn subjective worldview, are labeled "sick" and either re-educated or sorted out (artificial selection, made order). I am one of those "sorted out" people where re-education failed, and now I am on the regime his death list (page 109).

## Simple problem

This is another "design goal" for my theory: The problem must be radically simple, so simple that many people overlook the problem because "that is too simple". And the solution must be radically simple, so that it works always and everywhere. It must be a "bottom-up" solution, the beginning must be where everyone can realistically change something (realistic freedom, private environment, inner circle).

## Biased selection by personality type

Idiots in positions of power (types 3401) believe: Types 34 are "healthy" people, who should reproduce aggressively. (Socialists, Altruists, High Agreeableness in Big Five, Paradise in Heaven, Spiritual, Daughter and Father, Air and Love, High Culture, Made Order, "all differences come from education", by nature blind for personality types, by nature blind for natural order, "personality psychology is a pseudoscience", "all people are born equal", "every child's mind is a tabula rasa that can be programmed at will", Egalitarians, Mystics, Monists, "same and same attract"), Types 12 are "sick" people, who are "healed" in state schools (socialization, equalization), or thrown in jail, or killed. (narcissists, egoists, low agreeableness in Big Five, paradise on earth, materialists, mother and son, peace and war, unbelievers, pagans, antichrists, primitive culture, natural order, Gnostics, Dualists, "opposites attract"). Types 12 are sacrificed for "progress", away from the "primitive" natural order. ... so this is a

**"discrimination by personality type"**, which should be as "wrong" as racism, because personality type is inborn and stable for life. ... so this is the exact opposite of my demand for justice: fair distribution of personality types, every village needs exactly 25% of each of the 4 types.

Why? Types 34 have a "simple" worldview, a "one-dimensional" worldview, so they see only 2 types. For colors: For types 34, red-green are artificial colors. For numbers: For types 34, 1 and 2 are artificial numbers, the "artificial" world views (knowledge, consciousness) of types 34 are always based on the numbers 1 and 2. Example: Thesis Antithesis Synthesis = turn 2 into 1. Father mother child = 2 parents make 1 child. That is why types 34 instinctively believe "art is stronger than nature" (nature versus nurture debate): Subtype only has 2 extreme values (introvert-extrovert in Carl Jung). Basetype has 4 extreme values (Fire-Earth-Air-Water for elements).

You can also say: Types 34 instinctively believe in "linear" worldviews (progress, movement, dynamics, variation, hybridization, noise, chaos, always new, modern, fashion, neo), Types 12 instinctively believe in "circular" worldviews (History repeats itself, repetition, selection, stabilization, cycles, reincarnation, fate, natural order, classical music, nothing new).

Social Darwinists say: "Every person shall have the right to free development of his personality, insofar as he does not violate the rights of others or offend against the constitutional order or the moral law." — Basic Law for the Federal Republic of Germany, Article 2, Paragraph 1 (Personal freedoms). Also this is a typical "yes, but no" right: yes, every person may freely develop his personality, but no, evil persons may not freely develop their personality. So only good slaves may freely develop their personality, and evil slaves are punished for life, because evil slaves have a "wrong" personality type.

See also: By Nature Blind for Natural Order (page 55):

## System criticism

System criticism is mostly shit, because most critics get lost in diagnoses, but offer no solution. So the standard accusation against every critic: "You can only complain, but you can not do it better yourself." In short: "Stupid!"

### I am allowed

I believe: My theory about compatible relations is a possible solution for our broken world, so I am allowed to open my dirty mouth wide open when it comes to criticizing the system.

## Justice

As a type 1 human, I am always looking for justice, balance, order, balance, symmetry, beauty. So: balance between diagnosis and therapy. Balance between analysis and synthesis = personality types and relations = "Who

am I?" and "Who are my friends?" Balance between men and women. Balance between children and parents. Balance between inner values and outer values.

## Insurance

Insurance and insurance fraud go hand in hand. What exactly is insurance? Anywhere, where workers alwys get the same money (flat rate), no matter how bad their work is.

Example of health insurance: If you want to bore me, you give the police the false statement "he threatened me". Police arrest me and throw me into psychiatry. Doctors force me to undergo "voluntary" treatment with sedatives for about 4 weeks. Doctors tell the judge that his condition is getting worse and worse. Judge gives permission for compulsory treatment. Doctors are treating me against my will with sedatives (depot injections). Doctors make the false statement in my file that "he is slowly getting better with medicine." A few weeks later I am released. My health insurance pays the doctors 400 Euros per day for this "hotel". So 2 months of psychiatry generate a turnover of 60 x 400 = 24,000 Euro. A hotel room costs around 50 Euros per day, and psychiatry is just a hotel with no exit. After I am released, my insurance says: I should pay 10% of the costs, around 2,000 Euros, otherwise I will be downgraded to an emergency tariff ...
So the beautiful idea of the "right to life and health" can easily be misused for modern slavery (Treatment as a pretext for insurance fraud) and/or political manhunt. Example: Gustl Mollath got into a fight with the financial mafia, and was thrown into psychiatry for several years innocently, because of false statements. Generally: separation of powers is fake, state is mafia, state is organized crime.

## Religion

Christianity, Islam, Judaism, positive racism, Covid cult, ... can all be summarized under the term **Slave morality** (Friedrich Nietzsche). Slave morality means: Type 1 is sacrificed, then Type 234 can live in "peace". Civilization = Pacifism = Pro Life. Holy Trinity = Types 234 = Body Soul Spirit = Creator Doer Thinker. Type 2 serves as a positive example. Type 1 serves as a negative example.

Type 2 is Bella, Living God, Perfect Slave, Sacrificial Animal, Prototype Victim, Creator, Womb, Stockholm Syndrome, Polite to the point of self-destruction, mother role, Vulnerable Narciss.

Type 1 is Satan, problem child, proud egoist, attacker, criminal, enemy of the state, serial killer, terrorist, executioner, destroyer, natural selection, natural death, pro choice, judge of life and death, grandiose narciss, son role, main-job son, devil, Satan, predator, lion.

Example of Christianity: The son (Jesus, type 1) is sacrificed by his father (Yahweh, type 4), so that "the people" (types 234) are cleansed of sin (serial murder, tribe wars).

**Pro Life**

Problem: All of these "Pro Life" cults keep producing overpopulation (too many people) and degeneration (ugly people, old people). (TODO boom-bust cycles. "Bulls" speculate on growth.) To compensate, these cults invent: help to self-destruction (gays, drugs), conventional medicine (making stupid people sick), sex taboo (one-child families), contraception (sex for fun, without having children), clothes (ban on nudity, hiding ugly bodies), ... but at the end of the day, these systems never work as efficiently as natural order, where type 1 people kill the "unworthy people" immediately, and dont keep them alive for years, and dont tempt people from all sides to commit suicide.

Detail: Devils are always men, type M1. So apparently F1 is better than M1. Why? The masculine gender of M1 is symmetrical to the masculine brain of M1, therefore M1 is "stronger" than F1.

## Patriarchy and Matriarchy

TODO Patriarchy = M1-M4-F2-F3. Matriarchy = F1-F4-M2-M3.

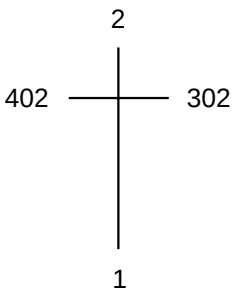
## Roman Cross

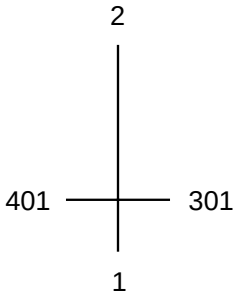
Symbol: ✝, †, Roman Cross, Latin Cross, Dagger, Sword.

Types 3402 seek proximity to type 2 ("God") and distance from type 1.

Types 3401 seek proximity to Type 1 ("Devil") and distance from Type 2.

The connection between Type 302 and Type 402 is via the common subtype: Both play subtype 2.




**With raised sword**

Idiots end their letters "with friendly greeting". But only enemies have to be "friendly", real friends write "Your friend". So shit on this lying crap, I end my letters "with raised sword ‡".

"Raised sword" means: Who stands in our way, we kill him. Middle finger. We are: Living gods, executioners, masters over life and death, Satanists, Antichrists, soldiers, serial killers, ... We take life serious, dead serious. We

don't have a "second life after death".

## Trauma Releasing Exercises

by David Berceli. Cramping and shaking. Real exorcism. Releasing blockages. Liberation from fear.
Video: The Wounded Woman - Chapter 3 (youtu.be/`4lrfdsV4zB8`)

**Shaking is also a sport**

basics: Trauma Releasing Exercises, neurogenic tremors, Shaking Medicine. In sports, you usually only make slow movements. Here you make quick movements, and use the resonance frequency of your body. Example: Hopping. Tense your arms and legs, fists to your chest, legs are hopping, elbows make circles. The hopping frequency is like running. If you do this hopping for a while, you get a "runner's high", an endorphin rush.

## Stretching muscles and relieving pressure on joints

The martial arts teacher and the doctor Liebscher and Bracht (liebscher-bracht.com) have discovered: If you stretch muscles (with certain yoga exercises), you can relieve pressure on joints. It is also logical: stretching makes the muscles longer, and the joints have more space.

The problem is: This solution is "too easy" for conventional doctors, because you can not prescribe a patented drug, which would bring money to the pharmaceutical industry.

## Fairness in sex

Men climax more easily during sex. Why? Because men are "on top" and are active, and women are "on bottom" and are passive. .

Solution: Amazon position. He lies on the bottom, legs up, legs apart. So he "spreads his legs", like in "manspreading". The rest works like in the missionary position, only the other way around. She is "on top" and is active. She has her legs together and makes thrusting movements with her ass. For her, the climax is better than in the cowgirl position, because her legs are together, where her legs automatically want to be when she climaxes.

## Dont pay for government propaganda

There are still too many idiots in Germany, who pay the broadcasting fee ("Rundfunkbeitrag" or "GEZ-Gebühr"), even though the official broadcasting networks produce only shit, which keeps its consumers stupid, poor, weak. The problem is: Idiots (types 24?) conclude by reverse-logic from "I pay for this" to "this must be good". (stockholm syndrome. "love your enemies." logic fail.) So instead of "active search for information" idiots do "passive showering in propaganda".

beitragsblocker.de (fee blocker) is no solution, but a scam. You pay 50 Euros for 3 mysterious "writings" ("Schriftsätze") (can someone publish

these "writings"?!) which you send to the broadcasting service (GEZ) and courts of law, which then somehow magically remove your obligation to pay. This process is completely intransparent (where are the "writings"?!) and at trustpilot.com there are many negative reviews from humans who bought the "Beitragsblocker" but then still had to pay the broadcasting fee, at the latest through bank account seizure. The offer by "Beitragsblocker" sounds like they represent their clients in courts of law, but that is false, they only sell pretty letters, hot air. (dreamseller. false hope.)

What helps: Working for cash. If you have no bank account, then they can not (so easy) seize your money.

What helps: Unemployment. Unemployed people do dont have to pay the broadcasting fee.

What helps: Insolvency and bank account with seizure protection (P-Konto). The seizure exemption limit are 1500 Euros per month. "Once your reputation is gone, life is easy." But then you should not have children, otherwise they are taken to a child prison = foster care. But "child protective services" hate poor people. Children are a coercion-tool against parents.

What helps: Living without a permanent residence. Only with a permanent residence, you have to pay the broadcasting fee.

What helps: Emigration, away from Germany.

What helps: Killing spree at the broadcasting service. Shoot down some of these parasites (all are guilty), and then go to prison "for life" = for 20 years, then you also don't have to pay the broadcasting fee. But in prison you have to die of boredom, thanks to pacifism.

## Dont pay for filesharing demands

There are still too many idiots who pay for filesharing demands, even though they don't have to pay.

The trick is: The copyright lawyers (copyright trolls) not only demand a cease-and-desist declaration, where you promise "I will never upload this content again", but they also demand a payment obligation, where you voluntarily agree to pay around 1000 Euros for damage repair.

Theoretically, the lawyers can sue for the cease-and-desist declaration in court, but they have zero claim to compensation, for the simple reason: the lawyers can not prove that the upload caused damage. But if you sign the payment obligation, then you must pay.

The smart solution: You send a "modified cease and desist declaration" (abmahnwahn-dreipage.de), where you only promise "I will never upload this content again", but nothing else, also no admission of guilt.

I have done this about 20 times and it works. Now I completely ignore these demands, because these lawyers are looking for "easy prey", and they have already noticed that I don't pay.

I also find it interesting that I upload hundreds of torrents, and only get these demand letters because of porn. I guess these lawyers want to destroy families: "Honey, why did you download porn?!" Or: "Child, why did you download movies?!"

My parents paid my first filesharing demand (because I uploaded Latin translations, LOL) because my parents are stupid, and because they asked "their" lawyer, and he is also stupid (or evil). So instead of spending a few hours reading on the Internet (self-help), my parents relied on an "expert", who earns more money, the higher the amount in dispute (conflict of interest), and who simply says "you must pay" so that he gets his share.

By the way, these demands are also one reason why the German torrent scene is so shit. German content is almost only available via one-click hosters or Usenet, but that is expensive and shit. And most German uploaders are too stupid to compress, so an English film as a torrent is 1 gigabyte, and a German film as a "direct download" (DDL) is 5 gigabytes.

## Trauma-based mind control

Provocation and sublimation. A child is forced into teacher-child relations, under evil or stupid teachers. These educators traumatize the child through false education: hurting them or neglecting them. Trauma means: the child was too weak to defend itself, the child was not allowed to fight back, the child was always only allowed to "be nice" / "be good", unresolved conflict, repressed aggression, underlying hatred, tense posture, blockages, taboo topics, trigger topics. Consequence: A lifelong campaign of revenge against all "authorities", against anyone, who reminds the child of his educators.

So above all, a revenge campaign against all "proud" authorities (type 1 people, transactional leadership style, 1 leads and 2 follows), who openly live out their dominance. Such type 1 people awaken hope in the child, hope for "redemption" (trauma release), because type 1 "leads to freedom". But most Type 1 people are not prepared for this situation, and don't know (stupidity), how to react to this hope. Consequence: The child is disappointed with the type 1 human, the type 1 human seems like a failure, the child feels hurt or neglected, the child remembers his trauma (injuries in childhood) (re-traumatization), the repressed aggression comes up again, the child becomes aggressive towards the type 1 human.

The winners in this game are Type 4 people, who subtly express their dominance (Type 4 people, type 4 is playing the victim, transformational leadership style, 3 leads and 4 follows). Such type 4 people use the repressed aggression as motivation to work (motivation, drive). In addition, the Type 4 human makes hidden references to the child's taboo topics. The child becomes weakly aggressive, and the Type 4 human channels this aggression into productive work (sublimation, playing with fire).

You can also understand this "game" like this: Type 4 people are by nature blind to natural order. So: "Nature is nothing, nurture is everything." So: "All people are born equal, and all differences are learned." So: aggression is

learned. So: Some children are forced into an "education to aggression", so that these children later have a "motivation to work". These people also don't believe in voluntary work (negative view of humans, "all people are lazy")

**Child protective service as child robbers**

Child protective service ("Jugendamt" in Germany) recruit child soldiers for training in an orphanage. Children are "fucked", physically and mentally injured and traumatized.

### Chaos and order

Evolution needs both. Order matters: Which parts fit together? Chaos is needed, to get the parts moving (chaos, luck, movement, playing dice, noise), so that different parts can meet each other and try to work together. When two parts have found each other, they stay together, if they are strong enough to resist chaos, decay, separation, entropy, death. So: When it comes to matchmaking, you also need these two driving forces: chaos and order. Movement and compatibility.

## Appendix: Fragments

**For whom?** Who am I doing this for? For me and for my friends.

For me, because I have been working on this topic for too long, since my puberty, for 20 years. Apparently I have to write this book completely by myself. That is my curse, I am a "smart egoist" (Type 1).

### Strict or sloppy

My path is called "Right Path": I solve the causes of problems. Radical solutions. Change problems. Destroying something negative = destructive. Minus times minus equals plus. Liberal strategy. Type 1. The main thing: solve the problem. Minor things: The positive effects come automatically. Open results. Open minded. Macro management = details don't matter. Beginning is important = progressive. Foundation is important.

The other path is called the "left path": There you solve symptoms of problems, which means such solutions are "superficial". Repeat solutions. Increase something positive. Plus times plus equals plus. Conservative strategy. Narrow minded. Purposeful. Greed for profit. Type 4. Sloppy solutions. Showmanship. botch. Empty customs. Micro-management = getting lost in details. The main thing: happy ending. Side note: How exactly you get to this happy ending does not matter. A good goal allows all paths. End is important = Arguing from the desired outcome = regressive. Example: prohibition of arguments, politeness, suppressing negative symptoms.

Who is who? So: who takes the right path? Who takes the left path? Good question ... I think Type 14s are strong strategists. Type 1 = Right Path. Type 4 = Left path. Types 23 are weak strategists and follow the strategies

of Types 14.

**Life and Death:** Love and Hate. Eros and Thanatos. Dionoysus and Apollo. Chaos and order. Mutation and selection. Pro-Life and Pro-Choice. Aeros and Focus. Air and fire. Type 3 and Type 1.

## Mathematics: Modulo Five

Why Modulo Five? Because four elements. That is why 6 is equal to 1, and -1 is equal to 4. Modulo is a spiral. At modulo 5 there are 5 angles with integers: 0 1 2 3 4.

Four fingers and a thumb. Our thumb is not a finger, that is why it is called thumb and not thumb-finger. The two thumbs have the numerical values 0 and 5. The eight fingers have the numerical values 1234 and 6789.

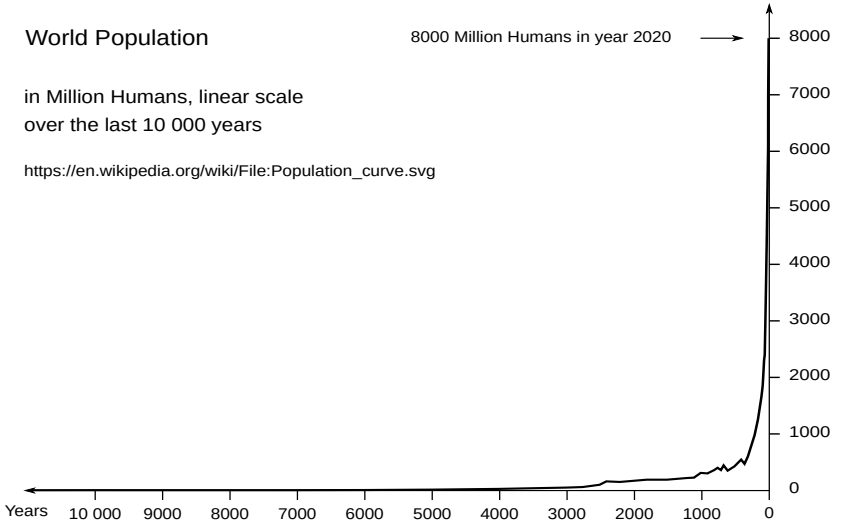
## Politics and Basics

**politics** is quite simple, if you understand the basics. The foundations of our civilization are prohibition of murder and cheap energy. The result: global **overpopulation**. So there are too many people worldwide.

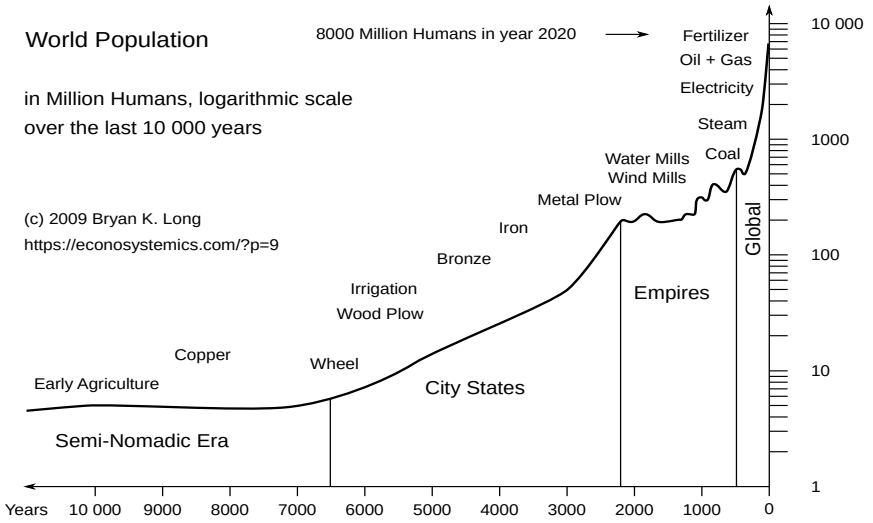
The worst part of environmental destruction is the deforestation of virgin forest, and the indirect destruction of virgin forest through pesticides, animal extermination, water wells, concrete, etc.

**Overpopulation is the cause of all problems**

Here is the number of people worldwide over the last 10,000 years. The **graph** has a linear vertical axis and you can see the "explosion" of the population over the last 200 years (coal, steam engines, industry).




Here are the same numbers, but this graph has a logarithmic vertical axis, whic, h means: Each level has 10 times more people.



The problem of overpopulation has been known for over 40 years (Georgia Guidestones: Commandment 1: Keep the population below 500 million.)

The only way out is global **mass murder** (Depopulation, Agenda 21, Great Reset, Holodomor). How will people die? Supply failure. No electricity, no water, no food, no heating. Three days later, anarchy reigns.

When? End of 2026. Iran War (Israel versus Iran) since 2026-02-28. The Empire closes the Strait of Hormuz → global resource shortages:
Sulfur -50%, Urea fertilizer -40% Nitrogen fertilizer -30%, Methanol -30%, Helium -40%, Ammonia -30%, Sulfuric acid -20%,
Phosphate fertilizer -20%, crude oil -20%, natural gas -20%,
petroleum gas -20%, Polyethylene -20%, Aluminum -10% → global product shortages: fertilizers, electric energy, computer chips, metals, plastics → inflation, supply failure, blackout → Cold, hunger, civil war → Most people will die: 90% to 99%.

And Covid? Haha. **Covid** is just a distraction. (And a license to print money = Inflation.) If people no longer have anything to eat from one day to the next, they will quickly forget about luxury problems like Covid or gender asterisks.

If "we" want to save anything here, the only thing that helps is a **managed collapse**: revolution, military dictatorship, depopulation = at least 95% dead. Then in Germany, there will be 4 million people left, and they will have enough resources for a **controlled retreat**: back to nature, back to tribalism, back to grazing (cattle, sheep, goats), back to old-growth forest, back to rivers full of salmon, back to carnivore diet. But that won't happen, because we are all too stupid to live. We say "pro-life is better than pro-choice", so we rather all die than select 5% of worthy people. I guess: We are too stupid for revolution. At the end of 2026, the elite will once again declare a global plandemic: more lockdowns (martial law), and more vaccines (bioweapons), but this time with forced vaccination: If you want to buy food, you must be vaccinated. But if you get the vaccine, then you will soon die from the "side effects", until 95% are dead. Take your pick: death by hunger or death by vaccine?

**Cheap energy**

Cheap energy is a blessing and a curse. The nice thing is: we have lots of energy for research (doing things differently). The problem is: We can waste energy (do wrong things): cultivate the wrong friends, have the wrong education (waste of potential), defend false expectations, build large states (growth, usury), ...

Cheap energy is also the basis for machines. We use machines for "heavy" work, and only do "light" work. But ... how long is this supposed to last? In the future we will have: no coal, no oil, no gas, no wood. So, back to manual labor. So: We must organize small businesses (150 people) efficiently again, we must take natural tendencies (natural order) seriously again. In the future, we simply can no longer afford to do the wrong things

we do now.

Solar panels and wind turbines are a desperate attempt, to save a standard of living dependent on cheap energy. These machines have a lifespan of 20 years. And then? Then they end up in the trash and must be bought new, "made in china". And here too the raw materials will run out at some point. And then? Back to handwork. Back to natural order. The only "renewable" (renewable) energy sources are wood and vegetable oil, but these also must be harvested somehow.

Back to the human problem: machines have no will, so they are perfect slaves. People are willful, so "education" (slave education in slave schools) must be used to make them stupid and weak, so that they can be exploited. But why so complicated? Why is it so difficult to support stubborn children? I believe: Because stupid mothers/caregivers/teachers cling to fake children. Because problem children are not let go. Because you want to sabotage "the others", but in the long term that is self-destruction.

**End time**

Imagine you have five months left to live, and then you must die. What will you do in your last days? What else do you want to accomplish in this life? What would you still want to achieve in this life? Take the shortcut of suicide? Lie on the couch and wait for death? Lie to yourself with "you will live forever"? Continue walking a straight line? Become active and use your last days meaningfully? You are dying already, so how do you want to die? My answer: I want to find out: Is my Pallas-hypothesis right or wrong? If correct, then my Pallas-hypothesis is a basis for a better world t-collapse world. I will not experience this better world myself, but I don't care.

## Dualism

**No shadow, no light.** No dark, no light. No cost, no benefit. No hate, no love. Without war, no peace. Without chaos, there is no order. No loss, no gain. Without winter, no summer. No risk, no profit. No pain no gain. Without initial resistance, no improvement. ... Paradise on earth fails because of false expectations: stupid people want it to be nice, but don't want to sacrifice anything for it. Stupid people want "justice", but when I define what justice is mathematically and precisely, then they say "that is not how I imagined it", and wait for a better definition of justice, where only the "nice" aspects appear (fair weather justice), and where all the "ugly" aspects are kept quiet. And so the stupid people wait forever, because true justice is radical and makes no compromises.

## Dynamic balance

These "stupid" people (types 24? types 34?) will never understand how d **Dynamic balance** works. Specifically, this can be justified with small families: If a mother only has 1 or 2 children, then it is very difficult for the mother to let go of these children. On the other side: If a mother has 10 children, then the mother can more easily let go of 1 or 2 children.

But a d **Dynamic balance** brium also fails because of a broken world: If I live in a city (city: more than 144 people), then most people are strangers to me, then I am afraid and distrustful of my neighbors, so it is much more difficult for me to care for my children let go. In a world like this, I need "professional educators" (state-certified idiots), who claim a "monopoly on education", and everyone else is by definition incapable of educating, because monopolists hate any competition.

On the other hand, perfect world: If I live in a village (village: 128 to 144 people) then I know everyone, then I trust my neighbors, and I can let go of my children much more easily.

## What do children need?

For me the more important question is: WHO do children need? Any "certified" supervisors? Or real friends and voluntary relations?

Who is the best educator for a child? I think: same type, different body. Only the same type can understand exactly, what the child wants to say with his body language. Example: M1L and F1S. So: father-daughter and mother-son relations. With Sigmund Freud: Electra and Oedipus. But for me that is the solution, not the problem. In the Pallas pattern these are diagonal relations in square groups.

But the "same type" can not do the upbringing alone, so he needs two helpers: the other two in the square group. Example: At M1L and F1S still missing F2L and M2S. So overall a "small family": son, mother, daughter, father. See also: problem child, adoption, child exchange, children's market

## Common correlations

What is masculine? What is feminine? What is childish? What is mature?

There is not one global answer, but four local answers. Each cross group has common correlations between internal properties and external properties.

Example: Cross group M1S-F3S-F2L-M4L. The following applies here: Men have masculine brains (M14), Women have feminine brains (F23), Children have young brains (13S), Parents have old brains (24L). Here both properties are "correct" or "symmetrical" or "congruent".

There are a total of four different cross groups: double correct (M1S-F3S-F2L-M4L), correct gender and incorrect age (M1L-F3L-F2S-M4S), double incorrect (F1L-M3L-M2S-F4S), correct age and incorrect gender (F1S-M3S-M2L-F4L).

## Minimum law

A good educator needs both halves: Personal reasons (compatible relation, voluntarism, talent) and factual reasons (material and knowledge). If one half is missing, then the result is much worse, and you can not make up for the missing half, by making the other half stronger.

## Why do I do this?

TODO move: For me. For my child. For all children. I want to know if I am right. I want to know if my hypothesis is correct. Out of self-motivation. Because I enjoy it. Because I feel like it. Because otherwise it will not leave me alone. I have invested lots of energy and want to finish it. Because I don't care about anything else.

## Why am I an enemy of the state?

Because government fails to address major problems, such as environmental protection or population control. The state fails to hunt down major criminals (the state is a conspiracy of large corporations, there is no separation of powers), and blinds the stupid public with its hunt for petty criminals (scapegoats).

State is by idiots, for idiots. Formerly church, now state. Formerly religion, now politics. Formerly witch hunts, today criminal prosecution. Formerly clergy, now experts.

I mean, how stupid do you have to be to always look for short-term profit, and dig your own grave in the long term? Fraud only works against people, but fraud fails against natural laws. Nature can not be fooled.

These people are probably really that stupid and believe in "life after death" (another idiot test). In such a worldview it is logical that one does not take "the first life" seriously, that life is just a joke, that one "just wants to have fun", that one wants to "get by somehow", etc ...

.. but then follows my standard question to every "believer": If your first life does not matter, and if a better life awaits you after death, why can not I kill you, here and now? Because I only have one life, and unlike you, I take my life seriously, and "just having fun" is not enough for me.

## Zero euros

Why am I giving away my work? Because so far, my work is just a hypothesis. But also otherwise: Because information should be free. Everyone should have this basic knowledge. Because money spoils everything. Because money hides the true costs.

What are the true costs? You have to read and think about my work. You have to get out of the rabbit hole find your way back into the real world. You don't have to talk the world more beautiful, you have to make it more beautiful.

## Trapped in poverty

TODO move: You must fight for health and happiness. Weakness, illness and death come by themselves (entropy). TODO "why can not we have nice things?" TODO "perfection is boring." TODO Dreaming of breaking out of the prison of poverty. TODO cheap tricks for poor people. TODO work sets you free. TODO most apartments are too small for shared apartments.

TODO forced model small family. Problem: Most work requires discipline, patience, boredom, monotony, linearity, order, Types 24. But: Types 13 are creative, short-sighted, entertaining, non-linear, chaotic, and want short relations.

## Believing together or living together

TODO move: The difference is: poor or rich. Poor people are trapped in a community of faith, and dream of living together. Rich people live in cohabitation, and maintain religious communities as "crumbs" for the poor. (Trickle-Down Economy).

## Hamster Wheel and Tunnel Vision

Repetition is the basis for hypnosis ...
Repetition is the basis for hypnosis ...
Repetition is the basis for hypnosis ...
Repetition is the basis for hypnosis ...

We do the same shit EVERY DAY, and we are amazed us why we are so stupid. Monotony makes you stupid. One-sidedness makes you stupid. And that is exactly the goal of our superiors: to make us stupid so that we can continue to work well.

## Science and politics

"Science is free" promises politics, but as always in politics: promises only apply before the election.

Real science: is free, open-ended, curious, courageous, risk-taking, uncomfortable, dirty, aggressive, radical, is open to amateur researchers, all hypotheses are equal, does not give a fuck about certificates/diplomas/certificates, is suspicious of the rich/powerful/clean, works with exact methods (shit on the outside - gold on the inside), wants to be right, seeks truth and justice, invests more energy in content/content, has inner beauty, is beautiful in itself and does not need a "clean" image, is also beautiful naked, **is not afraid o** f being naked, has no secrets (fully transparent), has nothing to hide, "first do then think", ...

False science: has taboos, bans on thinking, bans on speech, censorship, must be polite, must be politically correct, must deliver a desired result, must confirm a prejudice, always wears a white coat, attaches great importance to titles such as "Doctor" or "Professor", "forbidden" hypotheses are excluded from the outset ("that should not be the case"), is dependent on money (only "real" research is funded), can be bought, can be blackmailed, is a closed society (only "state-certified experts" are allowed to conduct research), has no room for critics/outsiders/heretics, and, prohibits fundamental discussions ("We have already sorted that out"), real critics are insulted and excluded, only pseudo-critics (strawmen) are allowed, only superficial criticism is allowed (form criticism: "The content fits, but we can say it more beautifully" ), works with dirty tricks (gold on the outside - shit

on the inside), secretly wages war against their opponents (secret services, sabotage, murder), wants to be successful, wants to be popular, invests more energy in advertising/marketing/layout/presentation/formalities, has to maintain a "clean" image to the outside world, has to "make oneself beautiful", only has external beauty, is afraid of being naked, has to hide their inner ugliness, "think first then do", ...

## Freedom of opinion

You can believe many things, you can have many "opinions".

But whether these hypotheses work in the real world, is simply irrelevant to some people (short-sighted, ignorant, moral ethics, idealism, good intentions, mind over matter), and exactly these people are selected by the system for positions of power. Such people become teachers, cops, judges, prosecutors, doctors, ... because only such idealists can sell shit for gold, only such idealists fight for this system of lies.

Such people are always playing for time: "Tomorrow I will test my hypotheses, but today you have to believe in my hypotheses." But this "tomorrow" never comes, the hypotheses are never tested, and always have to be believed.

And those who do not believe, are simply forced with "good" violence... it is always only a minority that fights back, and most people play along because they are too stupid or too weak to resist.

## No discussion

"Fight the beginnings." "No discussions of principles." "We have already discussed that." "Let's move on." "The subject is taboo." Revolutions are stopped on day one. Deviants are sabotaged from the start. Ignorance. Stupid and happy. Sleeping dogs want to keep sleeping. Believers are afraid of disappointment. Believers are afraid of payday. Believers are afraid of consequences, when their hypotheses are exposed as wrong. Believers prefer a known deception over disappointment. Believers prefer a known evil over an uncertain good. "Everything in here stays as it is! And you shut up!!" (RTL Andreas)

## Internet is censored to death

Any content that is "too radical" is aggressively censored, and the censorship is also censored (meta-censorship), so that the censored content disappears without a trace. All that remains is boring shit, so that the idiots can feel smart (stupid and happy), and so that sleeping dogs can keep sleeping. "There's nothing to see here, please move on..."

Anyone who produces content that is "too radical" is not given any reach. So such "too radical" content is not published, and the "too radical" people are left to talk to themselves. (Shadowbanning. Shouting into the void.) Because **there are no "neutral" platforms**, only publishers. And every publisher has his own bias (prejudices, principles, strategy, agenda), and

will only publish content that suits his bias.

The situation is already bad, but will get even worse in the future to the forced introduction of CBDC (Central Bank Digital Currency) and the forced introduction of a social credit score system (like in China), so that "antisocial" people are killed, in effect social Darwinism. in effect Biased selection by personality type.

How will these measures be introduced? Through "the event". We do not yet know exactly what that will be. But it will again be an artificially created "emergency", i.e. a "false flag attack", as so often (9/11, Covid, ...). Maybe a power outage? Then they will push the narrative: "Some hackers caused this power outage, so we now have to make the Internet more secure so that such a catastrophe does not happen again. And those who are against it want such catastrophes to happen again in the future." The fact that these "catastrophes" are artificially created from above is not mentioned, because that would be "rule through fear", i.e. terrorism from above, but "terrorists" are always the others.

"Making the Internet more secure" then means: no encryption (HTTPS, AES), no anonymous accounts, no proxies, no VPN. So all Internet traffic is visible to secret services, and every online account is linked to an offline identity. The fact that secret services can falsify evidence at will in order to kill "annoying" people is probably the smallest problem... The Internet is already 99% a boring pile of shit, but this proportion will then rise to 100%. So the future is offline: LAN, sneakernet (file sharing via external hard drives), Mesh Networks (Reticulum). And books, they also work after the blackout.

Sources: Whitney Webb, Edward Snowden, Dead Internet Theory, Reclaim The Net, my experience with online censorship, ...

**Censored or ignored**

When I send emails to promote my book, I almost never get a reply. And then the question is: am I being censored or ignored? So am I being censored by email providers, or am I being ignored by email recipients?

Too many people don't understand: all mainstream email providers censor emails, not only through spam filters, where emails are delivered to the spam folder, but also through delivery filters, so emails are not delivered at all. Because who will check that? You would need a second channel (phone or chat) to check email delivery.

Solution: Decentralized and anonymous chat programs: XMPP, Ricochet, Session Chat, selfhosted mailservers, ... You can find my addresses at github.com/milahu/contact

Worst Case: The postal service censors my letters, so my letters are not delivered.

**Fear of consequences**

Police censor my communication (online comments, emails, letters), but that doesn't mean my Pallas hypothesis is correct. It just means that police are afraid of the consequences if my hypothesis is correct. Police are afraid of revolution, because **effective resistance requires stable groups**, group composition by personality type, and I am offering a possible solution. Police are afraid of the great awakening, afraid that **too many** people will finally recognize the police as the traitors they always were. Fear of revenge. Fear of justice.

## Direct voting rights for children

Children are allowed to choose their educators. Everyone can be an educator.

Not just an "indirect" right to vote, where every 4 years I v, ote for someone, who elects someone who tells someone, that someone should do something different ... how stupid do you have to be, to believe that?

I want a "direct" right to vote, direct influence on my educators, teachers, trainers and trainers.

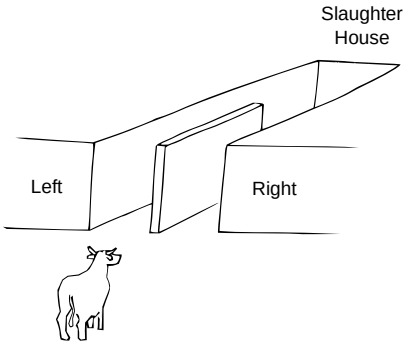
If I think someone sucks, I want to get away from them. (I would rather be alone than fake friends.) If I think someone else is better, then I want to go to them.

I don't want to be trapped under some bosses w, ho I did not vote for, who I can not vote out of, who always get their flat rate salary, no matter how shitty their work is.

I don't want to be trapped by stupid parents when, there are enough neighbors who can offer me a better education.

## Illusion of choice

The so-called "free" choice os often a choice between shit and shit. I say: Better nothing than shit. Better no teachers than shitty teachers. Better no friends than shitty friends. Well, I can easily be alone. Other people need the warmth of society more, make compromises for it, allow themselves to be blackmailed.



## Doing or Talking

Who can do, does. Who can not do, talks.

Why am I talking? Because: I can not do anything. More precisely: **What I want I can not do, what I should I don't want.** There is no compromise in between. Everyone points at the other, and ultimately only violence helps. Therefore: Only violence helps against stupidity.

I am too poor to live my ideals. My ideals are forbidden, privileges for the rich and the "good" (good violence). I am "smart and poor", and ultimately I am looking for a sponsor t, o pay for my research. You must be "smart and rich"...

Until then: My book is my answer to the question "What would I do if I was allowed to do EVERYTHING?" I have all the freedom, I can create a new culture "from scratch"... What do I do? What do I have done?

## Good violence and evil violence

It is always the others who are bad ... so: everything is relative

But then who is right? If two people argue, then you should bet.

Example of parenting: mother and father fight over their child. Everyone says: I am good, you are shit. Who is right? Both and neither. If two hypotheses conflict, then you must test both. Raising children is easier with **shared parenting**: one week with mom, one week with dad. After a few months it will become clear: who is better for the child? So: who does the child want to stay with?

Even Wikipedia says good things about shared parenting: "children with a shared parenting arrangement have better physical, mental, social and academic outcomes compared to children in a primary parenting arrangement."

On the other side: So-called experts who get involved here and decide with some evidence: Who does this child belong to? Such decision-makers can only make wrong decisions, because they don't even understand: All hypotheses are equal, and only through experiment can one arrive at the truth. But as I said: only violence can help against stupidity. These superiors have no interest at all in "truth" or "justice", but", rather **these bureaucrats always want to be innocent**, always play it "safe" and never risk anything. And "cheap tricks for poor people" are also better t han the tedious, dirty search for truth. You don't want to get your fingers dirty. That is why you have studied smarts for 10 years ...

These monopolists only ever create false security. They say "let us not argue", they suppress problems, they bully their opponents away, they throw their opponents into prison = passive violence. And then, when everything is shit and boring, who is to blame? Sure, it is still "the other" because he is so weak and can be bullied away and thrown into prison, because he lost the "shit test". The problem is, this game is unfair, because

stupid victims are protected by "good violence" (officials, prosecutors, police), and are insured and subsidized for the rest of their lives, and I, as the evil attacker, am de stroyed and kept down for the rest of my life. Equality is the opposite of justice. This equality is achieved through egalitarianism, rewarding victims and punishing perpetrators. That too: a nice idea with catastrophic long-term consequences.

## Blood or Tears

Defenders of passive violence say: Tears are better than blood. Rape is better than murder. Mass murder is better than serial murder. Let's all die at the same time. psychological violence is better than physical violence. Passive violence is better than active violence. Theft, torture, prison, repression, ignorance, censoring, silencing, ... are better than attacking, killing.

As a defender of active violence, I say: I dare to disagree.
I beg to disagree. I want a "paradise on earth" and not just a "paradise in my head". The price for this is blood. Real decisions. Natural selection. Judgment over life and death. What only a "god" is allowed to do in your country (a rich human with privileges). But maybe I am a "god"? Why is there only one God? Why do gods must be dead? For you I am a heretic, for me you are failures. Fuck the system! But this time right.

## Slave morality and master morality

Slaves and masters = farmers and soldiers.

I say: both are important. So we need lots of them. A village with 144 people needs 72 farmers and 72 soldiers.

Many years ago a smartass said: "Farmers are great and soldiers are shit" and since then we have had too many farmers and too few soldiers. We call this imbalance "civilization" and we feel great about it. But I think it sucks, because 1. too many people and 2. too ugly people. So overpopulation and degeneration.

This is also why farming villages and rural communities fail: only farmers, no soldiers. Only field work, no martial arts. For me, Shaolin monks are a good role model; t, hey do both: field work and martial arts.

"Farmers are great ..." - Hence the problem of "symmetrical warfare" "soldiers against soldiers". "Soldiers against farmers" would be correct, anti-symmetrical warfare. Civilians act as if they are holy and innocent, as if they have a "right to life." It is a nice idea, but unfortunately not sustainable.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| | Slave morality | Master morality |
| | Beautiful lies | Hard truth |
| | False hope | No future |
| | Wait | ing Fighting M |
| | asochism | Narcissism |
| | social, moderate | antisocial, extreme |
| | Altruists | Egoists |
| Principle | Fear | Lus |
| | t Basic rights | Privileges |
| | Low standards | High standards |
| Goal | Paradise in the head | Paradise on earth |
| | knowledge is power | violence is power |
| | Weakness is good ( NormoPathy) | Strength is good |
| | defensive, hold back | interfere, aggressive |
| | push out | confront |
| | ignorance | daredevils |

## Bulls and bears

Bulls bet on rising prices, bears bet on falling prices. Which courses? Ultimately: people. Lots of people = lots of demand = high prices.

Seen this way, "Pro Life" politics is an artificial speculative bubble. Murder ban, overpopulation, prices rise, bubbles burst. And we are so stupid that we fall for the scam. Because banning murder is just a "good idea", but not sustainable.

The most important law is prohibition of murder. All other laws are just logical consequences.

## Infallible

Officials are infallible, Titanic is unsinkable, World Trade Center is indestructible, tobacco is harmless, alcohol is harmless, heroin is harmless (heroin used to be medicine), asbestos is harmless, fluorine (PTFE plastic) is harmless, plastic is harmless, DDT is harmless vaccines are harmless, conventional medicine is harmless, patents are harmless, paper money is harmless, loans are harmless, chemical fertilizers are harmless, milk is harmless, solar cells are harmless, lithium batteries are harmless, ...

How stupid do you have to be to believe so much crap? Probably endlessly stupid, but stupidity is also a talent ...

"Stupid" people **overestimate benefits and underestimate costs**. So:

positive thinking, solution-centered thinking, stubbornness, fixation, "obsessed with the good", greedy for profit and blind to costs.

If I argue against this, I am a pessimist, critic, black thinker, doubter, unbeliever, "enemy of progress", ... I just say: I will see you in the future, then we know the side effects and long-term consequences. I wish anyone who sacrifices themselves for "science" lots of fun with the side effects.

## Devil stuff

Killing people is evil martial arts is evil, aggression is evil, insults are evil, dirty words are evil, TryptAmine are evil, PhenEtylAmine are evil, Amphetamine are evil, knives are evil, guns are evil, ...

The normal people scream "Ugh devil!" but I (as a devil) find this useful.

And I don't see why passive violence (civilization, war against nature) is better than active violence (tribe wars, tribe wars, civil wars). As always: well-intended, bad for the future.

## Peasant Revolt

Our superiors are afraid of the next peasant revolt every day, and they would rather regulate everything to death than risk too much freedom.

Security obsession, passive violence, fear, ... as boring as a football game without an attack.

## Miracle Healing

In Africa they drink gasoline and orange juice, and call it Miracle Juice. In Europe they get injected with "something" and call it vaccine and science. For both remedies they say: If you get sick, then you took not enough "medicine". And if you die from "side effects": "That means its working! Trust the science!"

Both means are an i **ntelligence test** with the aim of killing stupid people. So: selection for cleverness. What is missing? Selection for beauty. Kill ugly people. For that we need serial murder.

## Forced Schooling

When you remove the **free will** from education, you turn education into schooling. — John Taylor Gatto - Weapons of Mass Instruction

South Park: Stan from the future wants to warn Stan, but Stan does not listen. Generational conflict. The difficult relation between old and young people. Old people have experience but are tired. Young people are stupid but motivated. Problem: forced schooling, too few private teachers. The state has a monopoly on education: only those who are friends of the system are allowed to work as teachers. Therefore: All teachers are failures. For me, these are "state-certified complete idiots."

The state wants to have a monopoly on society, groups of people, relations,

friendship. (Relationship control, attachment intolerance, authoritarian parenting style.)
Therefore: Groups of people are only allowed for school and work, and otherwise people should be alone.
Just no self-organization. Just not an "organized private life". Just no "regular table discussions". Just no self-justice.
Not that the subjects come up with the "stupid" idea, of starting a peasant revolt again ... The organized criminals in our government (white collar criminals) are above the law (infallible), and only the lower class is sacrificed (original sin ).

## Leader without followers

I am a "leader without followers". I would have work (ideas) for a hundred people, but I am always alone, so I only get a small portion of my ideas done.

Managers are not trained at school. You should "serve yourself highly" you should first be a follower (slave morality for everyone), and perhaps later (if you are good) you can be a leader (master morality for a few). The problem is, I don't have time for these games. My inborn personality type says: I want to lead. And I don't want to must prove to any shitty boss that I am "good", because I am not "good", I am anti-social, and I don't give a shit about your laws, and I will not let myself be forced into your society. I just want to grow up with my friends "from the beginning", and choose for myself who I want to run with. See also: problem child, devil child. My superiors are monopolists: they don't want to let me go, because otherwise I would work for their enemies.

## 99 percent idiots

I am looking for the one percent of people who are smart enough to understand me, and strong enough to realize my ideas. Who don't waste their time saving sinking ships. Who don't waste their time fighting lost wars.

Most people (the 99 percent) will throw my book in the trash, because they are too weak to deal with this big topic. These people will not pass on my book, because "you don't do that", and who are you supposed to pass on such a crazy book to? (The biggest idiots report me to the police ...) The really smart people have either run away (emigrated), or they are hiding in their room at home, waiting for nothing, like "the beautiful ones" with the John Calhoun rats -Experiments on overpopulation.

**Time Maxxing**

Paradise on Earth fails because too many people waste their energy on meaningless activities: meaningless work, meaningless sports (soccer, "fitness", jogging, cycling), meaningless games (computer games, card games), nuclear families (inefficiency, overloading, frustration), pets (dogfuckers, catfuckers), apartments (nesting instinct), cars, bad movies,

bad music, bad books (the Bible, the Quran, fantasy, novels, mainstream, ...), bad food (sugar), bad drugs (alcohol, tobacco), "shopping" (useless clothes), "going for a walk" (aimless walking), "protesting" (showing frustration but changing nothing), sitting around (waiting for orders), talking shit, writing "clever" online comments that no one reads (spoiler: the system does not give you visibility = "no reach"), ... in short: bread and circuses as a distraction for useless eaters. "Probably we will keep the useless class happy with drugs and computer games." — Yuval Noah Harari.

The problem is: The energy these people waste could be put to much better use for the good of humanity. In other words, people could actually make themselves useful, to their neighbors, to their extended family, to their small state.

But no, that is not wanted politically, because many small families, all fighting against one another, are much easier to exploit in a large state (empire).

And most people are so stupid that they just go along with this game of self-destruction: "Of course I need my small family, that's what everyone does! Of course I need my pets, that's what everyone does! Of course I play soccer, that's what everyone does! ..." Stupid and proud of it. State believers. Compromisers. "Better shit than nothing." Weaklings. Followers. Fashion victims. Modern. Blue pill. Uncreative. Anti-social. Traitors. Losers. Greed. Normies. Slaves. Victims.

"Time Maxxing" is the opposite: I want to use my lifetime with a maximum of meaning, so I refuse all forms of time-wasting. Somethig does not help me? Off it goes!

See also: Minimalism. Simplify your life. Carpe diem. Memento mori. Red pill. Conscious. Patience. Select. Reduce. Focus. Hyper-focussed. Tight-fisted. Better "smart and sad" than "dumb and happy." "I rather do nothing than shit, and wait for better ideas." Nihilism.

## My Death List

In my revolution I would first kill all government educators. So all kindergarten teachers and all primary school teachers. Because kindergarten and elementary school produce useful idiots for the government. Because state educators are state-certified child fuckers. Because kindergarten has compulsory vaccinations (all vaccinations are useless and harmful). Because in state schools there is always an "invisible curriculum", slave morality. (See also: John Taylor Gatto - Verdummt noch mal. Dumbing us down.) Because these institutions can not be reformed: Anyone who believes "you must work with the system to improve the system" is a useful idiot and is wasting his time, because these people will never follow their false principles let go, they say "only over my dead body", so please: head off!

Of course, I would also condemn Child Protective Services, family court and experts (the child stealing mafia), for stealing thousands of children and destroying thousands of families.

Next I would kill all conventional doctors, because they only sell expensive shit from the pharmaceutical industry, because that is how they make the most money. For me, conventional doctors are like soldiers in psychological warfare, who look for stupid and weak people as prey. My world has no room for such parasites.

Next I would kill all the doctors and nurses in the psychiatric hospitals. I would select the patients: t he worthy people are allowed to live, the unworthy people get shot in the head. Psychiatric hospitals are prisons for enemies of the state (political prisoners) and for human trash (people who have been rejected by their social environment).

I would also dismantle prisons. If a prisoner is truly a pest, shoot him in the head. If a prisoner is a "small fish", then release him. This fuss about prisons is a waste of energy. The prisons are enriched by cheap workers (hourly wage: 1 euro), but "the taxpayer" pays for this nonsense.

I would also immediately shoot anyone who has ever worked for an insurance company, from the boss to the cleaning lady, because insurance companies always reward the wrong people (morbid gain). And ultimately, "the state" is just another insurance company... But a global minimal-state must remain (world government, United Nations), which then only collects 10% taxes, and only has to ensure that small states remain small, and otherwise leaving the small states all their freedoms (self-organization).

Kill ugly people: big tits, small dicks, ... Kill disabled people: weak eyes, weak ears, ...

In my revolution I would also: destroy all water dams, ...

## Regime his death list

The list is long... here only a small part.

Keywords: died suddenly, found dead, mysterious death, suicide, heart attack, mysterious car crash, "police say no sign of foul play", communist, dissident, whistleblower, dead scientist, activist, freedom fighter, resistance leader, opposition leader, they lied about, regime change, military coup, Operation Condor, political assassination, ...

Nicolas Maduro: Venezuela, 2026-01-03, nationalist, Anti-Israel, wanted to escape from the USA Petrodollar system by selling oil for Yuan to China. Charlie Kirk: USA, 2025-09-10, nationalist, Anti-Israel, Pro-Palestine. Alina Lipp (neuesausrussland.com), Thomas Röper (anti-spiegel.ru), Hüseyin Doğru (Red Media), Xavier Moreau (stratpol.com), Jacques Baud ("Putin. Herr des Geschehens?" 2023), ... (starting 2025-05, EU sanctions against individuals for anti-EU statements. These statements were factually correct, but politically incorrect. The EU treats these people as traitors in

the war of EU against Russia.)
Wolfgang Eggert: Germany, disappeared without a trace since summer 2025, Anti-Israel, historian, conspiracies (9/11, AIDS, SARS), secret services (CIA, MI6, Mossad), messianic sects (Chabad Lubavitch). His last public appearance was 2025-03-05 at NuoViso ("Q&A mit Wolfgang Eggert").
Francis Boyle: USA, 2025-01-30, bioweapons expert, whistleblower, "Covid vaccines are bioweapons", found dead a few days before he could testify in court against: Mark Rutte (Dutch Prime Minister, NATO chief), Klaus Schwab (WEF), Bill Gates (Microsoft), Albert Bourla (Pfizer). Anti Israel.
Carlo Maria Viganò: USA, 2024-06-20, Vatican diplomat in the USA, whistleblower, Vatican leaks, corruption, child trafficking, child sexual abuse, excommunicated
Shlomo Finkelstein: Germany, 2024, nationalist, Die vulgäre Analyse, Islam ctitic.
Jürgen Elsässer: Germany, 2024, Compact Magazin, nationalist.
John Barnett: USA, 2024, Boeing whistleblower.
Stefan Magnet: Austria, 2023, AUF1 TV, anti mainstream media.
Christian Westbrook: USA, 2022, Ice Age Farmer, exposing global destruction of food supply = global famine = depopulation agenda. Lost his job, money, farm, YouTube channel, ... for telling the truth.
Nikolai Mushegian: USA, 2022, anti elite child rape.
Michael Ballweg: Germany, 2022, anti Covid tyranny.
Novak Djokovic: Serbia, 2022, Covid, anti forced vaccines.
Marie-Luise Vollbrecht: Germany, 2022, anti transgender.
Andrew Torba: USA, 2021, nationalist, anti Zionism, free speech.
Nicolas Maduro: Venezuela, 2020, oil.
Brandy Vaughan: USA, 2020, Merck, Covid, anti vaccines.
John Magufuli: Tanzania, 2020, Covid, anti vaccines.
Pierre Nkurunziza: Burundi, 2020, Covid, anti vaccines.
Joanne K. Rowling: England, 2020, anti transgender.
Gabriela Contreras: USA, 2020, broken locks on prison cell doors.
Julian Assange: USA, 2019, anti NSA, WikiLeaks.
Jeffrey Epstein: USA, 2019, pro elite child rape.
Zach Vorhies: USA, 2019, Google Whistleblower, Google Leaks, 2016 election manipulation, censorship, leaked internal documents describing Google's censorship regime via Project Veritas, hunted down by the FBI because he was "suicidal".
Martin Sellner: Austria, 2019, nationalist, anti migrant invasion.
Ben Johnson: USA, 2019, anti mammograms.
Natacha Jaitt: Argentinia, 2019, elite child rape.
Hans-Georg Maaßen: Germany, 2018, nationalist.
Udo Ulfkotte: Germany, 2017, journalist, anti mainstream media.
Chester Bennington: USA, 2017, Linkin Park, anti elite child rape.
Akif Pirincci: Germany, 2014, nationalist, anti migrant invasion.
Jim Carrey: USA, 2014, killed after mocking Satanists at Jimmy Kimmel Live on 2014-11-14. "The all-mocking tongue".

Edward Snowden: USA, 2013, anti NSA, WikiLeaks.
Ladar Levison: USA, 2013, Lavabit, private email, anti NSA.
Ross Ulbricht: USA, 2013, admin of the Silk Road darknet market.
Aaron Swartz: USA, 2013, filesharing, peer-to-peer networks.
Jeremy Hammond: USA, 2013, WikiLeaks, Stratfor emails leak.
Kim Dotcom: USA, 2012, Megaupload, filesharing.
Shane Todd: China, 2012, Huawei, anti espionage, pro USA.
Muammar Gaddafi: Lybia, 2011, nationalist, wanted to escape from the USA Petrodollar system by selling oil for Gold Dinar.
Fanjun Meng: USA, 2011, link between pesticides and Parkinson's disease.
Anders Behring Breivik: Norway, 2011, nationalist, anti migrant invasion, Conservative for Europe, kills 77 people in a youth summer camp of the worker party (AUF, socialists). Film: 22 July (2018).
Bradley Manning: USA, 2010, NSA, WikiLeaks.
Massoud Ali Mohammadi: Iran, 2010, anti fake elections.
Thilo Sarrazin: Germany, 2010, nationalist, anti migrant invasion.
Manuel Zelaya: Honduras, 2009, nationalist, ALBA, free trade.
Bashar al-Assad: Syria, 2009, nationalist, friend of Russia.
Jörg Haider: Austria, 2008, nationalist.
Saddam Hussein: Iraq, 2006, nationalist, "weapons of mass destruction", nationalist, wanted to escape from the USA Petrodollar system by selling oil for Euros.
Gustl Mollath: Germany, 2006, anti money-laundering.
Gary Webb: USA, 2004, journalist, Cocaine, anti CIA.
Yasser Arafat: Palestine, 2004, killed by Israel, poisoned with Polonium.
Pat Tillman: Afghanistan, 2004, soldier, anti CIA drug trade.
Murat Kurnaz: Germany, 2001, innocent prisoner in Guantanamo Bay.
Stanley Kubrick: USA, 1999, movie "Eyes Wide Shut", anti elite child rape.
Princess Diana: England, 1997, anti elite child rape.
Ted Kaczynski: USA, 1996, anti industry, anarchist, Unabomber.
Timothy McVeigh: USA, 1995, Oklahoma City bombing, Waco massacre.
David Irving: Austria, 1989, Holocaust denier.
Manuel Noriega: Panama, 1989.
Thomas Sankara: Burkina Faso, 1987, nationalist.
Salvador Allende: Chile, 1973, nationalist.
Bob Marley: USA, 1981, pacifist, anti Babylon, pro revolution.
John Lennon: USA, 1980, pacifist.
Kwame Nkrumah: Ghana, 1972, nationalist.
Juan Jose Torres: Bolivia, 1971, nationalist.
Martin Luther King: USA, 1968, anti Vietnam war.
Rudi Dutschke: Germany, 1968, communist, opposition leader, anti empire.
Abubakar Tafawa Balewa: Nigeria, 1966, nationalist.
Malcolm X: USA, 1965, pro revolution, violence, racial justice.
Joao Goulart: Brazil, 1964.
John F. Kennedy: USA, 1963, anti central bank (Fed), anti war, anti CIA.
Carlos Julio Arosemena Monroy: Ecuador, 1963.
Fidel Castro: Cuba, 1961, nationalist, overthrow failed.

Jose Maria Velasco Ibarra: Ecuador, 1961, nationalist.
Rafael Trujillo: Dominican Republic, 1961.
Patrice Lumumba: Congo, 1961, Uranium.
Jacobo Arbenz: Guatemala, 1954, United Fruit Company.
Mohammad Mosaddegh: Iran, 1953, oil, Operation Ajax.
Mahatma Gandhi: India, 1948, pacifist, nationalist, anti empire.
Sophie Scholl: Germany, 1943, anti Socialism, White Rose.
Rosalvo Bobo: Haiti, 1915.
Jose Santos Zelaya: Nicaragua, 1909.
Lili'uokalani: Hawaii, 1893, sugar plantations.
Carl Schurz: Germany, 1848, radical democracy, armed society.
Hans Kohlhase: Germany, 500 years ago, revenge for dirty cops.
Robin Hood (M1): mythical figure, Europe, 500 years ago, noble robber, robbing the rich to give to the poor.
Jesus from Nazareth (M1 or M4): Jerusalem, 2000 years ago, communist, death by "fire to fire".

## Who do I trust

Tilman Knechtel (Trau Keinem Promi, Die Rothschilds. Eine Familie beherrscht die Welt, Metanoia Magazin)
Gerhard Wisnewski (Verheimlicht Vertuscht Vergessen)
Udo Ulfkotte (Presstitutes. Embedded in the Pay of the CIA. A Confession from the Profession, 2019)
Wolfgang Eggert (First Manhattan then Berlin: Messianic networks drive to the world end, The Islamization Conspiracy: Who is working against Europe, Chabad Lubavitch "Jews", Zionism, apocalypse, messianism, precursor Messiah ben Joseph, end-time Messiah ben David, Noahide commandments for non-believers, evangelical Christians, "we must make all prophecies come true", Accelerationism, "We want the end of the world as soon as possible", "The end times are now", "We are instruments of God", Neoconservatives, US Empire needs enemies, "Project for the New American Century", Iraq War for oil, Afghanistan War for oil, the "fight against Islamism" is a continuation of the "fight against the Russians", propaganda, opinion making, Operation Mockingbird, global military dictatorship, Atlantic Bridge, blackmail with child pornography, ...) Books: The Plot (2024) (Trump assassination attempt), The Islamization Plot: Who is playing Europe? (2020), First Manhattan, then Berlin: Messianic Networks Are Pushing for the End of the World (2005), London - The License to Kill: The Involvement of Intelligence Agencies in Terrorism (2005), The Planned Pandemics: AIDS, SARS, and Military Genetic Research (2003), Attack of the Falcons: The Secret Role of the Mossad and the CIA in the September 11 Attacks (2002), Israel's Secret Vatican as the executor of biblical prophecy (2002).
Walter Veith (Freemasons, Catholics, Jesuits, Counter-Reformation, anti-Protestants, conspiracy of state and church, theocracy, pseudo-secularism, pseudo-science, fascism (conspiracy of state and industry), centralization, monism, Satanism, Luciferianism, "master morality", living gods,

Hollywood, Donald Trump, Douglas Wilson, alleged "child welfare" against parents for state=church, compulsory schooling versus homeschooling, residence model versus alternating custody model, ...)
Jürgen Elsässer (Compact Magazin)
Ernst Wolff (Digitalisierung, CBDC)
Gerd Reuther (The Past is a crime scene: How a "Fake Past" Dictates Our Future) (The Betrayed Patient: A Doctor Reveals Why Your Life Is at Risk When You Seek Medical Treatment)
Paul Schreyer Paul Schreyer (Multipolar Magazin, tyranny, world government United Nations, inflation, fake democracy, rule by fear, terrorism from above, class justice, aristocracy, feudalism, financial dictatorship, military dictatorship, US empire, Corona dictatorship, labvirus Covid, bioweapon Covid, pandemic simulations (Johns Hopkins Center for Health Security - Event 201, Rockefeller Foundation - Lock Step Scenario), too many "coincidences", thought control, taboos, Overton Window, ...)
Maurice Klag [M3] (PolitikMitKopf)
Paul Brandenburg [M4] (doctor, activist)
Nicolas Rimoldi (fighter, radical, no compromise, "victory or death", Switzerland, political party Mass-Voll, nationalist)
Raik Garve (natural medicine, secret knowledge, school system, psychowar, health teacher, selfhelf, self-determination, The Great Awakening)
Tom-Oliver Regenauer (Dark Enlightenment, Biofeudalism, Technocracy, Self-Help, The BRICS-Bluff)
Daniele Ganser (psychological warfare, Operation Gladio, NATO Secret Armies, destabilization, regime change, information control, narrative control, propaganda, censorship, Overton Window, tabooing, secret politics, covert operations, controlled opposition, ...)
Peter Scholl-Latour (USA, Israel, CIA, terror, Al-Qaida, Islamic State, Regime Change, ...)
Jonas Tögel (psychological warfare, soft power, propaganda, subconscious manipulation, subversion, infiltration, fraud, deception, conformity of the mainstream media, emotional language, creating fear, creating hate, ...)
Rainer Mausfeld (psychological warfare, soft power, framing, agenda setting, emotional mobilization, appeal to emotion, Overton Window, tabooing, limiting the conceivable, creating conformity, sabotaging resistance, manipulation techniques, the power elites' fear of the people, facade democracy and deep state, ...)
Stefan Spiegelsperger (blackout)
Friedrich Weinberger (Gesellschaft für Ethik in der Psychiatrie, Politischer Missbrauch der Psychiatrie, Gutachter von Gustl Mollath)
Günter Wallraff (investigativer Journalist, Undercover Reporter)
Jan van Helsing (Geheimgesellschaften und ihre Macht im 21. Jahrhundert)
Eva Herman
Oliver Janich (Das offene Geheimnis)
André Schmitt (Wenn die Krise kommt, Prepping, Soldat)
Anthony Robert Lee (Prepping, Landwirt, Polizist, Bauernproteste)

Herbert Saurugg (prepping, blackout)
Vince Ebert (comedy, real science, free speech, book: Wot Se Fack Deutschland)
Ulrike Guérot (Anti-NATO, Anti-US-Empire, censorship)
Michael Nehls [M3] (Minimum Law, orhomolecular medicine, healthy food, Lithium Orotate 5 mg, Vitamin D 10.000 IU, Omega 3, Zinc, ...)
Wim Hof (The Iceman, The Wim Hof Method: Activate Your Full Human Potential, deep breathing techniques, cold showers, power of the mind, "be happy, strong, and healthy; the rest is bullshit")
Edward Snowden (NSA)
Julian Assange (WikiLeaks)
James Corbett (The Corbett Report)
G. Edward Griffin (The Creature from Jekyll Island: A Second Look at the Federal Reserve, 1994)
Eustace Mullins (The Secrets of The Federal Reserve, 1952)
Noel Lorenzana (CPA = certified public accountant, doomsday prepping)
Christian Westbrook (Ice Age Farmer, global destruction of food supply, global famine, depopulation agenda, BioTech, genetically-modified microbes, biological surveillance, horizontal gene transfer, genetically-modified humans, ...)
Derrick Jensen (environmental activist, anarcho-primitivist, deep ecologist, books: Endgame 1, Endgame 2)
Chris Hedges (war correspondent, anti empire, anti overpopulation)
John Coleman (Conspirators Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300)
Micheal Coffman (New World Order, Global Governance, United Nations Agenda 21, Totalitarian World Government, Globalism, Anti-Nationalism, Anti-Family, Neo-Feudalism, Council on Foreign Relations, Club Of Rome, Depopulation)
Doug and Stacy (offgrid living, traditional settler lifestyle)
Liam Scheff (Official stories exist to protect officials)
Feargus O'Connor Greenwood (180 Degrees: Unlearn The Lies You've Been Taught To Believe, 2020)
David Sinclair (The Wolf Tamers: How They Made the Strong Weak)
James O'Keefe (Project Veritas, investigative journalism)
Mike Adams (The Health Ranger, natural medicine, Enoch AI)
Michael Yon (war correspondent, geopolitics, routes and resources, "the only cult we never see is the cult we are in")
Catherine Austin Fitts (Solari Report, global famine, centralization of food supply, destruction of small farms, destruction of raw milk producers, digital money, Digital ID, Control Grid, Social Credit Score, City of London controls the world, ...)
Jiang Xueqin (Predictive History, World War 3, America and Europe and China will lose, Israel and Iran and Japan will win, global deindustrialization, "Europe is a dumpster fire")
Kelly M. Greenhill (Weapons of Mass Migration)
Frank Wright ("Reality Is Radicalising People", islamization of Europe)

Thomas Szasz (Anti-Psychiatry)
Linus Pauling (vitamins, natural medicine)
Kenneth Blum (vitamins, natural medicine)
Stefan Homburg ("Politics is downstream from culture")
Desiree Fixler (Veteran banker, ex-ESG insider, Net Zero, DEI, Corporate ESG Capture)
Richard Perkins (Regenerative Agriculture, Permaculture Design, Keyline Design, Agroforestry, No-Dig Market Gardening, Pastured Livestock Enterprises, On-farm Slaughter facilities, Holistic Management)
Allan Savory (How to fight desertification: Holistic Planned Grazing uses tightly managed livestock herds to mimic wild grazing animals under predator pressure. By concentrating animals briefly and moving them frequently, the method can stimulate plant growth, improve soil health, restore grassland ecosystems, and avoid both overgrazing and undergrazing.)
Tau Braun (Counterterrorism and Biothreat Expert, Covid is a bioweapon)
Stephanie Seneff (Glyphosate)
Otto Warburg (1924, sugar makes cancer, sugar makes body cells grow like yeast cells, ketogenic diet prevents and cures cancer)

## To my daughter

The people who took your dad away from you because your dad is an enemy of the state, "unable to educate", are the same people who ...

... say that your mom is "fit to educate", because she is stupid and does everything Child Protective Services ask, because she is afraid that Child Protective Services will take the child. So your mom rather has a broken child than no child.

...force you with useless and harmful vaccinations, that you don't want and that make you sick and weak.

...just wasting your time in kindergarten and school, making you stupid and weak, not letting you work (because "children must play"), forcing you to sit around, forcing you to carry a heavy backpack, forcing you to commute every day between sleeping and school, just giving you crappy texts to read, frustrating your curiosity, wasting your time, ...

When will you understand that these are your enemies? And what will you do? Except wanting to be alone because "all people suck"... because lots of people feel that way, and why should we stay alone, just because "normal

society" sucks? Somewhere and somehow we must be able to help ourselves ...

## Refusal

I want both: to be nice and to be evil.

If I can not be angry, and only must be nice, then I would rather don'thing. Passive resistance. Refusal. Strike. All or nothing. My way or the highway. Screw compromises.

## Grandpa wants to die

... is my favorite episode South Park (S01E06 Death)

Stan's Grandpa wants to die because he is too old, but he can not do it himself, and none of the adults want to help (loser). Even Chef and Jesus say "I would not even touch the subject with pliers" (Original: I wont touch that with a twenty foot pole).

We have far too many people (overpopulation), but killing people is still a taboo topic, because we believe "the ban on murder is a foundation of our civilization" and "if we give up the ban on murder we will be back in the Stone Age". Well, the one-sided "Pro Life" policy is destroying the entire planet.

## Brain Drain

If you are smart and rich, you go abroad. For example to Africa or South America. It would be better to continue living as a slave abroad t, han to stay here and fight a losing war.

All the good guys run away, only the scum remain. Escape. Exit. Exodus. The caravan moves on. Noah's Ark. Recruit valuable people: beautiful, smart, strong, high-value males, high-value females.

## Too little or too much

Do we have too little violence or too much violence? The symptoms are similar, like with vitamin deficiency and vitamin overdose. The only way to know: measure, change, measure, change, ... and compare different measurements. But holding on to the current state and conducting some "experiments in your head" will not produce new knowledge.

## Everyone wants justice

... but how do we get justice? Opinions differ on the journey: some want to fight, some want to wait.

## Hope dies last

People don't change ... - Can he hope? - Of course he can hope! As long as he lives, and even longer. Because you know, hope always dies last. — Das Leben der Anderen (2006)

What keeps people alive? Even if this life is completely meaningless? There must be some hope, but hope for what? What exactly are we looking for?

I think: We are looking for real friends. And that is been the case since the beginning, since our birthday. But that is also the problem: we have been looking all our lives, and still don't have a good solution. This embarrasses us, and we become mute and helpless like little children.

Old people cling to life, because they don't want to die alone, because they have not found a worthy successor yet, because they still want to improve the world, ...

"Something is still missing" ... I say: something is still missing.

This lifelong dissatisfaction is exploited as "motivation to work", but this is again a stupid game with fire, that will destroy everything in the long term.

## Stupid or evil

I always ask myself this question when other people talk shit.
So: Is he negligently talking shit? (Is he stupid?)
Or: Is he deliberately talking shit? (Is he evil?)

Evil and stupid people rule the world.

## Fake Evidence

Normies believe: Police always follow all laws. Normies are "True Crime" junkies who get excited every night watching TV, when cops are hunting scapegoats, and in the end "the good guys" always win. Because paying protection money, er, tax money, must have some reason...

Enemies of the state know: Police are above the law, and if cops don't have enough real "evidence", then they produce false evidence, so they can better sabotage and destroy the hated "targets", so they can better drive their victims to suicide.

## Future is in a bunker

Europe: Burning coal → Global Warming → Melting Arctic → Blue Ocean Event → Gulf Stream dies → climate in Europe becomes much colder, as cold as in Canada or Siberia → agriculture dies → humans starve

Or: Sun becomes weaker → Ice age → Agriculture is dying → People are starving

Or: Around year 2040: Earth and the Sun cross the boundary of the galactic magnetic field (this happens every 6000 years, the last time was the "Noah Event" 6000 years ago, so we're due) → Earth loses its magnetic field, the Sun produces more radiation (micronova), more charged particles reach Earth and heat the Earth mantle, the Earth mantle becomes liquid, the Earth magnetic field changes direction (pole shift) → most power grids are destroyed, most hightech machines are destroyed, the Earth crust

detaches from the mantle (crust-mantle decoupling), the Earth crust rotates around the Brazil-Indonesia axis, most continents are flooded, most plants and animals die (extinction event). Source: Ben Davidson (Space Weather News) (The Sun, The Earth and The Disaster Cycle (2025)). The elites have been preparing for this for the last 30 years, building bunkers (21 trillion US Dollars are missing), so perhaps some humans will survive this catastrophe, and then they will have to start over from "zero", building a new civilization that will also last only 6000 years, until the next pole shift in year 8000.

## How do we want to die

A thought experiment: It is the year 2026 in Europe. We will not survive the coming crash: migrant invasion, inflation, deindustrialization, confiscation, depopulation, war, ...

What do we do? Convince ourselves that "everything will be fine" and everyone dies?

Or: **Orderly retreat**? Select one percent worthy people, give them all our assets and help them emigrate (to Paraguay?), and everyone else commits suicide, for example with an overdose of alcohol on an empty stomach (5-8 g/kg = 2 bottles Vodka / 70 kg).

Also that is a matter of taste: which is better, sleeping or fighting? And also that is a social problem: do we have good self-organization that will enable us to survive even such extreme situations? Or does everyone want to have their own way, and in the end all die?

We will see! So far, this situation is just a thought experiment, or just a "conspiracy theory" from a "paranoid" mind... But who is really right you can only tell in retrospect.

A similar thought experiment: life after death and rebirth. Imagine: you feel "smart" and ignore all warnings from "stupid" people, but your strategy leads directly to suicide, and the "stupid" people stay alive. You are dead and looking back on your life (life review). What will you do **in next life**? What will you change? Will you find better friends whose warnings you can take serious? Will you try harder to understand the "stupid" people?

Good news: Such a "life review" you can also get with psychedelics like LSD or DMT. Then you can see yourself from the outside and laugh at yourself (out-of-body experience). People who can laugh at themselves have a better life. Challenge: Productive processing of such experiences.

## Digitalization and power outages

Our "brave new" digital administration works exactly until the next power outage.

Power failure is the beginning of the end. Supermarkets give away their refrigerated goods. Cash register systems don't work. Gas stations can not pump gasoline. Waterworks can not pump water.

How long does the power outage last? Three days is enough for chaos and anarchy, but the blackout will last several weeks, perhaps even months or years. The blackout marks the high point of our civilization. The crash afterwards will be deep and hard.

Brace for impact. — Ice Age Farmer
Prepare for impact.

## Digitalization and Hyperinflation

Cash becomes a problem in hyperinflation. At some point, you need a wheelbarrow full of banknotes to buy a loaf of bread. At some point, banknotes are cheaper than firewood. Every fiat currency ends in hyperinflation, because money-printing is too tempting. But this time, bankers want to be smarter: they are replacing cash with digital money (central bank digital currency), and from then on, they can let hyperinflation run its course, because then it's just numbers on displays. And at some point, prices will be in scientific notation, making the difference less visible between 1E10 and 1E100.

## Great Reset is nothing new

Bank holiday in the USA: Thousands of banks were closed, many money-savers lost all their money, all that remained was debt. The coming "Great Reset" is the same: savers lose all their money and all their shares, but the debt remains. Capitalism creates a hierarchy for the next mass murder ("war"). Poor people should die, rich people should survive.

David Rogers Webb - The Great Taking, 2023:
8. Bank Holiday
My Aunt Elizabeth had been ten years old when the banks were closed by executive order in 1933 [31]. When I asked her to tell me about the Great Depression, she said that suddenly no one had any money, that even wealthy families had no money and had to take their daughters out of private school because they could not pay the tuition.
I wondered why even these wealthy families could not send their children back to their schools after the banks were reopened.
The answer is that only the Federal Reserve Banks and banks selected by the Federal Reserve were allowed to reopen.
"The Federal Reserve Banks," writes Allan Meltzer, "sent the Treasury lists of banks recommended for reopening, and the Treasury licensed those it approved." Meltzer's study A History of the Federal Reserve [32] is considered the most comprehensive history of the central bank.
People with money in banks that were not allowed to reopen lost all of it. Their debts were not canceled, however; these were taken over by the banks selected by the Federal Reserve System. If these people could not make their debt payments — which was now likely, since they had lost their cash — they lost everything they had financed with any amount of debt, e.g., their house, their car, and their business.
Thousands of banks were never allowed to reopen.

**Gold confiscation is nothing new**

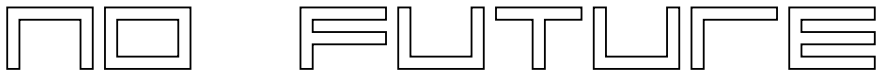
Private gold is confiscated every time governments want to wage war or when governments are bankrupt.

History repeats itself! Private gold was confiscated in: India 1962, Australia 1959, Turkey 1942, Germany 1938, France 1936, USA 1933, Russia 1920, England 1914, Japan 1900, Turkey 1800, Spain 1700, England 1642, Germany 1618, Europe 1500, France 1300, Italy 400, ...

## Conversations with Dying People

When you talk to people, who only have a few days or hours left, to live, you often hear: "I should have done more" and "I wasted too much time". Wait less, do more. Less fear, more risk. Why not? Memento mori. Remember: you will die, everything will die.

But of course, freedom goes both ways. We have the freedom to do better, but also the freedom to be lazy ... nihilism.




## No Future

We all will die anyway, that is the hard truth. My conclusion from this: So I have all the freedom to do right and to do wrong, and there is no "God" that I must please.

Anyone who seriously believes that he must "save the planet" is just a complete idiot, who is used by the elite as a foot soldier for the revolution from above.

Or anyone who works for "Extinction Rebellion" as a "rebel" against the extinction of the human species, must also be an idiot who does not understand, that sooner or later the human species will 100% die out.

Nihilism is the only truth: everything will die. I, you, we, all humans, all animals, all plants, our entire planet, our entire solar system, our entire galaxy ... everything will die at some point.

When will all people die? There are approximate forecasts for this, for example in the Wikipedia article "Timeline of the far future":
In 100 million years, an asteroid may hit the earth, that is the same size as the asteroid 66 million years ago, that killed all the dinosaurs. Movie: Dont Look Up (2021).
In 250 million years, all continents will grow together to form a super-continent, there will be more volcanic eruptions and earthquakes, solar radiation will become stronger, and temperatures will rise. These conditions will make life increasingly difficult for animals and plants, and may trigger

mass extinctions.
In 500 million years, perhaps a gamma ray or supernova will hit Earth and trigger a mass extinction.
In 600 million years, solar radiation will become increasingly stronger, so that more and more $CO_2$ will be stored in stones. There will be less and less $CO_2$ in the air so C3-photosynthesis will no longer work, so 99% of today's plants will die.
In 1000 million years only single-celled organisms will live on earth, in mountain lakes or in caves. So by then everyone will be dead.

So we are somewhere in the middle of the life cycle of the human species, and now the only question that remains is: **How do we want to die?** Personally, I don't give a damn because it makes no difference at all, whether everyone dies today from atomic bombs, or only in 1000 million years from natural processes.

But obviously there are always enough idiots who are unsophisticated enough, to work for a "one percent less shit" policy, even if the long-term result is exactly the same as, doing nothing. But the main thing is "well-intended"...

## Medicine makes you sick

Medicine only helps for a short time, in the long term medicine makes you addicted and sick. The symptoms become weaker, but the causes become stronger. Doctors always want to "save lives", regardless of whether that life is "worthy" or "unworthy", and murder is the last resort.

As Type 1, I say: Murder is the first resort. Bad eyes? Away with it. Crooked teeth? Away with it. Disabled? Away with it. Ugly? Away with it. Too old? Away with it. Too big? Away with it. Too small? Away with it. ... The sooner the better. My path is destructive in the short term, but better in the long term, because this is how I create healthy genetics, the cause of healthy people.

Medicine is the opposite: sick people are rewarded, healthy people are punished through compulsory insurance. In the long term there will be more sick people and the healthy people will be burdened pointlessly.

Passive violence, torturers: letting victims die slowly.
Active violence, murderer: kill victims quickly.

Torturers make it exciting and always give their victims false hope. As a murderer, I am just honest, and say what is going on straight away. Why should I waste energy on worthless life? As if an animal breeder would continue to feed sick animals, just because he is too weak to kill sick animals.

The long journey can also be glossed over with slave morals. Slaves should be ugly and sick, then they are immediately recognized, and then they are too weak to resist.

Natural medicine makes the body strong, so the body can help itself. Help to self-help.

## Vaccines make you sick

All vaccines are useless and harmful. Yes, also the tetanus vaccine. All vaccines contain harmful substances like aluminum (which is stored in the brain and never leaves), or glyphosate (which can cause cancer and should actually be completely banned).

A control group is the Amish people: They don't give their children (and their animals) any vaccinations and they have survived everything so far, and they don't have any "civilization diseases" such as sinusitis (inflammation of the nasal cavity), immune deficiency, asthma (shortness of breath), ADHD (difficulty concentrating), autism (mental disability), epilepsy (seizures), allergies, dementia, nerve damage, Diabetes, chronic infections. cancer, death, ... (See also: Steve Kirsch on kirschsubstack.com, Paul Thomas, Nicolas Hulscher, ...)

## State is church

Some people believe in a "separation of church and state", but these people are too stupid to see: Yesterday's church is today's state.

So "state" teachers are just missionaries, who use violence to spread their religion and eliminate all competition. Just as stupid and brutal as the religious wars 500 years ago.

The so-called "religious lessons" in school are just a distraction. "Reli" is obvious stupidity, so that the other school subjects look less like stupidity, but that is where hidden stupidity happens.

Advertising has the same function: Advertising is blatant manipulation (BUY THAT SHIT!!) t, o make the rest look less like manipulation, but that is where hidden manipulation happens.

Anyone who is sensitive to this underlying violence is called "crazy" and given sedatives, then they become less sensitive, and the underlying violence can continue undisturbed.

## School makes you stupid

School is for idiots, and the biggest idiots stay at school and become teachers.

Smart people learn themselves, and only when they must, when I need to know something for my work.

School wants to teach "basic knowledge"... and then? Then we move on to specialist knowledge ... and then?

The problem is: So many years pass before children are finally allowed to work, that many children have no strength for hard work, and then only want to do "easy" and "nice" work ... Under-challenged: What you don't

train will atrophy.

In my world, children should do both at the same time: learning and working. Every school is a boarding school where the students live permanently (like in Harry Potter ...), like in a monastery, with self-sufficiency and self-defense.

In my world, children should only carry what they need: 2 pens, 10 pieces of paper, a small book. No heavy school bags with 95% ballast that destroys the upper body: shoulders in front, chest in = shame, fear, slave, victim.

Martial arts is part of the basic training for all children. A healthy mind resides in a healthy body.

## Power vacuum

One problem is the power vacuum between parents and teachers. Everyone points at each other, and in the end no one does it.

Teachers have the excuse "education is a private matter", parents have the excuse "school has an educational mission", and so children are pushed back and forth every day (swinging), between failure and failure ... The old people want to be innocent, but if If no one is to blame, then everyone is to blame.

## You think you have time

You think you can wait for a better offer, but it does not get better, just your time passes.

There is no free lunch. You must fight for paradise on earth. If you want peace then prepare for war. Whoever abandons himself is abandoned.

## Why do I write so strangely?

Because: I know what is beautiful myself. (Autonomous) Because I don't give a shit about your grammar. Important words remain in the nominative. Sentences are relaxed, so: Auxiliary verbs stay with the main verb. Everything is in the present, in the here and now. I capitalize important words. I avoid overcompression, so: I allow repetition and write simple sentences. I avoid complicated before-and-after signal words, but instead I write sentences in time order (first the beginning, then the end), and connect the parts of the sentence with the word "and". Because my style is better than your grammar. And I shit on your German teacher. And Big-Endian Notation: The most important part is the end!

## Punks Not Dead

Wikipedia: Underground culture: The underground often plays the role of an avant-garde (researchers, pioneers);, its forms are later taken up in the mainstream, but in the process they are also st **ripped of their subversive content** (castrated, softened, disarmed, civilized) and reduced to purely

formal-aesthetic elements. Especially between the scenes of punk music (independent) and pop music (pop culture), a conflict between underground and overground has developed since the 1980s ("punker versus popper"). There is al so a clear separation between underground and mainstream in youth culture and clubs. AKA: punk, trash, pulp, smut, trash, decadence, degenerate art. On the other side: forced schooling, child protection, youth protection, censorship, index, FSK, BPJM = BZKJ, Parental Advisory.

Wikipedia: Untergrundliteratur: Literature that is secretly produced and distributed in authoritarian states. Literature that does not fit the norms and values of pluralistic societies. Texts that are only copied or appear in self-published publications (yep, I shit on your son-of-a-bitch publishing house!) In the former communist bloc, especially in the former Soviet Union and Poland, underground political literature was published on a large scale in the so-called samizdat (self-published). The distribution points were among members of the local intelligentsia in the literary, student or scientific milieu. The underground saw its publications as the "antithesis of the party-state-controlled public sphere" (counter-public sphere)

Wikipedia: Gegenkultur: questioning the primary values and norms of the majority culture. Sometimes (social) visions and ideas of utopia play a role. A counter-public or even a parallel society can form from a counterculture.

## No Go Areas for Everyone

No Go Areas are an extreme form of parallel society. Strangers are kept out by force. The only "rebellious" thing about it is that poor people live here. For rich people, such "no go areas" are self-evident, and are called "gated communities" or "bunker", where the rich are among themselves and have peace and quiet.
[Tribalism, small states and small wars, ghettos, cultural mosaic]

## Homogeneous neighborhood

Small states are homogeneous in terms of: language (and dialect), religion = political views, body colors (skin, hair, eyes), body height.
→ Cultural mosaic, ghetto, "racism", "racial segregation", "apartheid", "inbreeding", breeding for stabilization.

Small states are heterogeneous in terms of: gender (half men and half women), age (even distribution, active fight against over-aging), personality type (all types are equally important).
→ "Diversity", "tolerance", "strength in diversity", "all colors are beautiful"

## Active Neighborhood

Explore the neighborhood regularly (daily?). Go door-to-door. Talk to your neighbors. Work together with your neighbors. Solve problems together. Organize the division of labor. Let children temporarily stay with neighbors (“child sharing”, Shared parenting), let neighbors adopt children, ...
Similar: mendicant monks, Jehovah's Witnesses, door-to-door marketing

## Choosing neighbors

"You cannot choose your neighbors" is a rule in hell on earth. In my paradise on earth, the rule is: Every neighborhood (150 people) chooses each year one neighbor who has to move out. So every year, one apartment becomes free. This gives all neighbors a strong motivation to actively participate in the neighborhood.

The neighborhood (150 people) also decides: who is allowed to move into the free apartment? Because the neighbors know better who fits into their neighborhood, better than some landlord who doesn't live here.

## Three-class society

Division by age:
Lower class = children = 0 to 15 years old.
Middle class = parents = 16 to 45 years old.
Upper class = grandparents = 46 to 60 years old.
The age limits are sexual maturity (15) and menopause (45).

The middle class is the ruling class (voting rights). The middle class also decides over life and death of the lower and upper classes. The lower and upper classes serve the middle class. Inheritance is transferred from the upper class to the middle class. The upper class is dispossessed and stripped of its rights.

## When children want to work

When children want to work but can't find work, then the parents have to pay for their living expenses, i.e. food and a place to sleep for around 400 euros a month, until the children are 25 years old, only then are the children entitled to social welfare.

Radical solution? Go kill a few people, and put yourself in prison for 15 years. Then the stupid "taxpayer" has to pay 100 euros every day for your prison cell, so 3000 euros per month. If enough people do that, then the stupid "taxpayer" will eventually consider whether it might be cheaper to pay welfare from the age of 15, which is only 1000 euros per month, or simply an unconditional basic income from birth, when every human life is so valuable.

But welfare will more likely be abolished completely, and the death penalty reintroduced, so that the system runs efficiently again. So in the long term everyone needs a job.

Unfortunately, important work is currently underpaid (gardeners, harvest workers, craftsmen) and pointless work is subsidized (psychologists, educators, bureaucrats). In the "workers' and farmers' state" of the GDR it was the other way around, **"intellectuals" only got a starvation wage,** because "nice ideas" are worth just as little, and anyone who has nice ideas should look for a sponsor who will pay for their food and a place to sleep.

## Idiots like children

Idiots like children, because children are stupid and weak, so idiots can feel smart and strong, because idiots are constantly overwhelmed by other people of the same age.

## Young teachers

Every human should also play a teaching role as early as possible. And the age difference between teachers and students should be as small as possible, around 2 to 5 years, as this makes it easier to switch roles from student to teacher.

## AFD is Controlled Opposition

The AFD is just a controlled opposition that gives false hope but changes nothing, similar to Donald Trump in the USA.

If the AFD were a real opposition to the empire, then the AFD would have been banned long ago, and all AFD politicians would be in jail or dead for high treason (regime change from below).

AFD only produces hot air. AFD produces false hope ("the AFD will save us") and false fear ("the AFD will kill us"). AFD is pro-Israel. (Why? Money rules the world?) AFD talks too much about pseudo-problems (specialists, narrow minded). AFD has no solutions for real problems like overpopulation. AFD has no solutions that work "here and now" ("Please wait..."). AFD believes in "rule of law" and "parliament", but there is no political solution. AFD is just a CDU in blue.

The Empire (NATO, UN, WHO, central banks) is currently deliberately driving all national governments into the wall. so that it can later install a world government to "save" them (NWO, New World Order), i.e. sabotage from the very top, controlled demolition like on 9/11 (the blowing up of the World Trade Center). Like in the past: The socialists of 1933 deliberately drove the Weimar Republic into the wall and then presented themselves as "saviors". Problem and solution from the same hand.

Groups like AFD give hope for stupid slaves (populism), but that is false hope, they are just sedatives (blue pills, feel-good events, stupid and happy, Opium for the masses) for the German people (especially for German men), who are currently being replaced by "migrants", i.e. young, aggressive men from Islamic states (population replacement). The interim goal to world government is a **Caliphate Europe**, and nobody will stop it. See also: CIA Operation Timber Sycamore. The Islamic "holy warriors" are useful idiots, foot soldiers for the NWO. Germany is also just a colony of the Empire. Real resistance is rare and short-lived.

If the AFD really wants to offer solutions in the "here and now", then we first have to find out: what freedom do we still have? What is our room for maneuver? Where can we realistically change something in the here and now? Example: We "elect" one percent of worthy people, and we help them

**emigrate**, wherever that may be. The other 99 percent commit economic suicide: sell everything, close all bank accounts (bank run), buy gold, and give that gold to the worthy people.

The AFD is always portrayed by all the other parties as "extreme right", but that is nonsense. The AFD is only moderate right, because the AFD is afraid every day of being banned and has to censor itself, so it must weaken radical demands to compromise demands.

In public, there is no serious discussion about the AFD's concrete demands ("talking with the AFD"), only superficial and generic talking shit about the AFD ("talking about the AFD", "they are all the same"), because as a "normal" person you want to move "no millimeter to the right", no matter how much bullshit comes from the left, because these people are "better dead than right": leftists are passive, defensive, suicidal.

The AFD is also a scapegoat for the Empire. What the Empire does secretly itself (Grey Wolves, Caliphate Europe, regime change from above), it blames on the AFD (regime change from below). When the Empire says "the AFD wants to abolish the basic order", then the Empire itself is abolishing the basic order. Because "before the AFD abolishes the basic order, we must abolish the basic order."

In the past, the empire fought the same battle against communists, and as a "normal person" you were "better dead than red." The socialists of 1933 shot communists immediately. because communists were "too radical" and "incurable", and moderate antisocials were sent to prison (today "psychiatric hospitals"), where they were taught socialism. Words and symbols change, but the content remains the same. The empire is fundamentally against everything that comes from below, so against direct democracy, against referendums, against folk heroes, against selforganization, against selfsufficiency, against small states.

The only advantage of the AFD is: The AFD is an opposition party. Because the AFD as a government party would quickly show: Politicians do not decide anything at all, but only follow orders from above. Politics is just a marketing department for the global dictatorship (NATO, UN, WHO, central banks). The only interesting thing about the AFD are the people who are thrown out of the AFD because they are "too radical", because radical people should remain private, away from the public.

As an "extreme right", I do not feel represented at all by the AFD, because for me the AFD is far too unradical. I only vote for the AFD as a "protest" against other parties, because the AFD is less shit than other parties, but certainly not the best party for my interests. Maybe I am "extreme left" after all? I don't know. I think both sides are shit, "left" and "right". It's also like this: For leftists I am "too right", for rightists I am "too left".

This one-dimensional left-right thinking is too simple for me. Maybe I'm "extreme top"? A "radical centrist"? A "superman"? A "superior"? A "king"? A "prophet"? An "author"? I have extreme opinions, and I have understood

enough to be able to justify my extreme opinions precisely. (How many people have reached that level? Aggressive and clever.) But everyone has his reasons, and I'm not looking for a consensus, I'm not looking for a majority.

My little world (small state with 150 people, tribe, commune). would be a "military dictatorship of truth". The empire should stay completely out of my tribe (domestic politics), and **the empire has only one task: keep small states small**.

Specifically, I have such radical demands as... abolish the "right to life", make the destruction of nature punishable by death, legalize all drugs, legalize all firearms, abolish all patents, abolish all copyrights, abolish all censorship, ban all fake money (fiat money, inflation money), legalize insults, legalize "incitement of violence", wipe out the entire pharmaceutical industry, shoot all conventional doctors, ban real toxins (pesticides, antibiotics, plastics, distilled vinegar, Nitrite curing salt, alcohol, tobbaco, ...), abolish all compulsory insurance, shoot all public prosecutors, shoot all judges, shoot all educators, shoot all teachers, abolish compulsory schooling, abolish "public" broadcasting, abolish all subsidies, abolish all social assistance, fire 90 percent of all civil servants, abolish 99 percent of all laws, normalize martial arts, normalize weapons training, normalize vigilante groups, abolish all prisons, abolish all psychiatric hospitals, pardon "small fish" and shoot "big fish", ... and so on, see also the section "My death list" (page 108).

Spoiler: Even if the AFD wins 100 percent of all elections, the government is still broke, in debt, and dependent on banks. And if the bank says "we won't give credit for this policy", then the government is broke for real, and all civil servants starve.

The fact that the AFD is being called "extreme right" is also because truly extreme-right demands are being aggressively censored. This artificially narrows the spectrum of public opinion. (opinion corridor, Overton window) Also because Types 14 are private people, and the radical demands of Type 1 often remain private. Also because Type 1 are perfectionists, and until they have fully thought through their worldview, they don't want to publish it.

The best self-image that I have found for myself is my personality type M104. I identify myself through my personality type M104 (Identity politics, Who am I). My "true me" is my personality type M104.

## Muslims are the new Superhumans

The real Nazis (socialists and fascists) lost World War Two, but shortly before the end of the war, the Nazis stashed their gold in Switzerland, and used it to quickly rebuild German industry after the war, creating the so-called "economic miracle", or rather "The Fourth Reich".

Why did the Nazis lose World War Two? Blame the damn Christians!

Because Christians are too weak, too defensive, too soft. So for the next war against Russia, the Nazis need better soldiers, and those are Muslims.

Wikipedia: Relations between Nazi Germany and the Arab world # Nazi perception of Arabs: In private, Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler were recorded making complimentary statements about Islam as both a religion and a political ideology, describing it as a more disciplined, militaristic, political, and practical form of religion than Christianity is, and commending what they perceived were Muhammad's skills in politics and military leadership. Hitler was transcribed as saying: "Had Charles Martel not been victorious at Poitiers […] then we should in all probability have been converted to Mohammedanism, that cult which glorifies the heroism and which opens up the seventh Heaven to the bold warrior alone. Then the Germanic races would have conquered the world."

So European slaves, especially European men, are being replaced by Muslims (Grey Wolves = Bozkurt). "The Great Replacement". This replacement has been going on since the end of World War Two (1945). Back then, they were called "guest workers". Today, they are called "migrants". The migrant invasion really escalated in year 2015 under Angela Merkel (Christian-Democratic Union). In year 2000, the United Nations published the document: "Replacement migration: Is it a solution to declining and ageing populations?"

I would, to combat over-aging and degeneration, simply legalize and normalize serial murder in the form of regular tribe wars... but nobody asks me. Or maybe our Nazi elite wants to use this way to "return to tribalism"?

What is still unclear to me: Muslims are attracted by the social welfare system (all-inclusive Hotel Germoney, "Refugees welcome") and high culture (life goal: house, car, family), but the migrant invasion is destroying the welfare system (jobcenters bankrupt, health insurances bankrupt) and at the same time, our "politicians" are destroying industry in Western Europe (deindustrialization, "energy transition")... So the big question is: What will remain of Western Europe in 10 or 20 years? When all the pull factors disappear, the migrants will also return to their home countries, because no one will want to stay in Europe: cold winters, no heating, no gas network, no electricity network, no internet, no jobcenter, no health insurance... Perhaps in the future, there will be no humans in Western Europe, only jungle and wild animals, like in "Asterix and Obelix", and in the summer, tourists will come to hunt bison and wild boar.

**Muslim Revolution**

Problem: Modernity has failed. Neoliberalism has failed. Pacifism has failed. Slave morality has failed. Veganism has failed. Tolerance has failed. Feminism has failed. Humanism has failed. Enlightenment has failed. Democracy has failed. Welfare state has failed. Rule of law has failed. Equality has failed. Industry has failed. Hightech has failed. Banks have failed. Insurances have failed. Everything was a scam (the left are

scammers), and scams only work for short periods.

Solution: Muslim Revolution. Caliphate Europe. Islamic military dictatorship. Islamic police state. Islamic aristocracy. Islamic tribalism.

Germans are too weak for revolution. Most Germans (80%) still vote left parties (old parties, "Better dead than AFD"). Muslims vote left parties to accelerate the collapse.

The Turkish right (Grey Wolves) and the German right (AFD, Hells Angels, Bandidos) would be a powerful coalition against the German left (political purge against the left). But that won't happen, because Turks hate all Germans, because all Germans are too stupid to live.

The German right is only a 20% minority, and in democracy, the majority rules, so the 80% German left is destroying whole Germany with their beautiful ideas (pacifism, humanism, welfare state, ...), because these beautiful ideas in the long run lead to hell on earth: overpopulation, degeneration, sedentariness, destruction of nature, resource depletion.

The 80% German left should have been dead long ago from the Covid vaccine ("trust the science"), but unfortunately the vaccine was not lethal enough, so the Muslims will help: a knife in the stomach, problem solved.

The Caliphate Europe will be an aristocracy: a 20% minority will have total control over an 80% majority. Losers and traitors will be killed immediately.

## War against Russia

The "war against Russia" is also part of the genocide against white people (White Genocide). Police collect only white men and send them to the front lines to die. Police are already doing this in Ukraine today, and soon they will be doing it across all of Europe. Ukraine will soon be part of the European Union, and so the entire EU will be fighting the "war against Russia". White men go to the "meat grinder", and black men stay at home. Black men and white women make brown children. (Mixed-race population, useful idiots, too stupid to resist, race-mixing agenda, Kalergi Plan.)

All indigenous people will be dispossessed: houses, apartments, farmland, forests, money, stocks, gold, ... The elite uses this stolen wealth to support the new lower class (migrants).

## Drugs are natural medicine

I always find it frustrating when people have no experience with drugs, but somehow speak badly about drugs. Why? Because people are too stupid to buy drugs. Buying drugs is easy as long as we have torproject.org. You need: Tails Linux, a Tor browser, the website tor.taxi (or dark.fail), a marketplace (Drug Hub, ...), Monero coins, GPG encryption, and a shipping address.

Interesting drugs: Amphetamine, MDMA, Tryptamines (DMT), PhenEthylAmines (2C-E), LSD, Psilocin, Amanita, Ibogaine, Ketamine,

THC.

Safe Use: trip only once per week or less, Trip Sitter (friends with experience), good setting (external world, friends, music, bed), good set (internal world, mood), physical activity (walking, running, dancing), electrolytes against muscle crampings, empty stomach (eat nothing for 2 days before the trip), Benzos as sedatives ("trip stopper").

## Psilocin mushrooms outdoor grow

Active ingredient: Psilocin = 4-HO-DMT. Spores: Psilocybe azurescens liquid culture from Zamnesia: 25 Euro. USDA climate zones 6 to 8 (Europe, USA, ...). Moist, shady, mossy spot in the forest. Grows on wood, similar to other medicinal mushrooms (Shiitake, Reishi, Lion's Mane, ...). Fresh wood chips from: spruce or deciduous trees (beech, alder, birch, maple, ...). Fruit bodies grow in autumn (months 9 to 12) at 5°C. Source: fungifun.org/English/Psilocybe-Azurescens-Outdoor-Cultivation

## Reviews

What my enemies say about me ...

You are banned from this school! Get a job! — a teacher

Your flyers are trash! I don't want you to recruit our students. I am banning you from this school! — a teacher

We will confiscate your flyers.
And you are banned from the public place before the school. — a cop

You are crazy and dangerous! You belong in jail!
You will not get custody of your daughter! — Child Protective Services, year 2020

You are crazy and dangerous! You belong in prison for life! (German Criminal Code, Section 63: forced therapy in a psychiatric hospital)
— a psychiatric assessor, working for the state-attorney in Munich, year 2012

You are crazy and dangerous, and you need our medicine! Otherwise you will become sicker and sicker with every day, and only with medicine we can release you.
— doctors in Psychiatry (psycho-jail)
That these doctors receive 500 Euros per patient every day from the patient's insurance, so the doctors can provide a one-star-hotel and shitty food for their prisoners, and that these doctors get money from the pharma-industry for prescribing destructive psycho-medicine, all that they did not make public, of course, because that would be a conflict of interests, egoism, corruption, but these doctors are acting like they are saints. That the shitty food is making the prisoners sick (low protein, low fat, low vitamins), is denied by these doctors, but everything is a "mental disease", and "medicine makes free".
That the "you are crazy and dangerous" diagnoses from Psychiatrists are

just dirty lies, should be clear since the case of Gustl Mollath, who was locked up in psycho-jail for eight years (2006 to 2014), because his wife accused him of "domestic violence". Gustl Mollath accused his wife to be part of a conspiracy for criminal banking activity (money laundering, tax evasion). Six years later, Gustl Mollath is proven right in his accusation, which before was discredited as a "paranoid delusion" and "conspiracy theory". But most prisoners in psychiatry cannot prove that they have good reasons for their "paranoia", so they have to stay until they confess that they are "crazy".

On your USB-drive we found child porn.
— two cops in prison in Munich
I guess they wanted to blackmail and recruit me as civil cop / informant / traitor. I said nothing, and I just left the visiting room in jail. The cops could not prove that I did copy child porn onto my USB-drive, and I could not prove that cops did copy child porn onto my USB-drive (so that cops did produce false evidence), and the gay judge at the court in Munich did not want to fight against cops, because prejudice: "Cops always tell the truth". The court case was discontinued (so no court decision, but also no "not guilty" decision), but the "child porn entry" will be in my police record for the rest of my life, so for example, I could never officially work as teacher or educator. But anyway, in my eyes, the official schooling system is shit, so shit on you.

You have produced too much natural medicine (Cannabis), so I send you to prison for three years.
— a judge in Munich, year 2012.
The pharma-industry says: Thumbs up!

He said "fuck off you shitty cop-pigs".
— two cops in Munich, year 2010
In reality, I said "fuck off" after these two cops said "have a nice evening" after they have searched my pockets for about five minutes in a subway station. [false testimony, false evidence.]

Your sick Pallas-book you are no longer allowed to distribute in public, especially not to children under 16 years, otherwise we break into your appartment, steal all your things, and throw you in jail for 5 years for "disrupting the public peace", or we throw you in psycho-jail for the rest of your life for "schizophrenia", because everybody knows: You are crazy and dangerous.
— a state-attorney in Munich, in year 2023, who with his orders is unleashing his cops on me. In advance, I say "thanks for the advertisment", you useful idiot. I will take the prison cell right next to Julian Assange, Gustl Mollath, Murat Kurnaz, Ted Kaczynski, Udo Ulfkotte, Sophie Scholl, Hans Kohlhase, ... (the list is long. history repeats itself.) How convenient that all violent criminals get "not guilty" court decisions, so more prison cells are free for such "dangerous" thought criminals like me.

You are an asshole!

— My father (M302) to me, again and again, probably because of my radical opinions

He has schizophrenia.
— My father (M3) around 2017 in his statement to the Munich District Court.
Since then I have the label "he is schizophrenic". This statement has never been proven but is used again and again to put me innocently in jail, because idiots in power positions (parents, teachers, cops) want to "get rid of" me because they feel "threatened" by my presence.

Help Mister Police! I feel threatened by my son!
— My mother (F103), circa 2016. For this false statement, the cops put me in psychiatry for several months. The alleged "threat" was just an insult. I said to my mother: "You're so useless, I'd love to kill you, then at least I could use you as fertilizer for my compost heap."

I'm not helping you emigrate to Paraguay! I'm not crazy! The man on TV said "everything will be fine", and the man on TV is always right. So I'm staying in Europe. If you think our family has no future in Europe, then you're just paranoid, and you should take your medicine. Everything will be fine! And if at some point whole Europe collapses, and our family fortune shrinks to zero, then there's nothing we could have done anyway, because emigrating is too much work and too much risk. I want my peace, and if you want to survive the crash, then you're selfish and disgusting. And no one reads your stupid book anyway.
— My mother (F103), in 2025 (attributed quote)

"Help Mister Police! This Pallas book is inciting violence!" — Around 100 anonymous idiots who have reported me to the police because they are too stupid to read.

We have been investigating you for incitement to hate crimes since year 2023. — a public prosecutor in Traunstein, who still has not found any "incitement to hate crimes" (translation: leading a revolution) in my book. Maybe it's only "incitement to hate crimes" when someone else kills "innocent" people and then tells the cops "I have read the Pallas book"... Then he gets released, and I go to jail for "incitement to hate crimes". The cops especially hate my chapter "My Death List" (page 108), but that "slaughter of the middle class" is an absolutely normal process in every revolution (regime change) (truth is innocent), which is why vaccination is mandatory for soldiers, which is why there is infiltration by the Grey Wolves (Bozkurt) (Caliphate Europe)... After all, "The Great Replacement" is not a "conspiracy theory", but a conspiracy practice, it is happening right now before our eyes, but you can also play dumb and look away (ignorance), because you can't do anything about it (fight) anyway (resignation), except emigrate (escape, leave Europe), but who can afford that? (feudalism)

An anonymous informant reported you on 2025-12-17, for allegedly

disturbing the public peace by death threats (§ 126 StGB Abs. 1 Nr. 3) in your chapter "My Death List", but you're too crazy for us to prosecute, you have something like Tourette syndrome, you always have to rub your shitty truth in the faces of all people, and a public trial in court would only further advertise your shitty book, so we're closing our investigation. [Second-class acquittal.] Unfortunately, we don't have the balls to explain to the informant: he is too stupid to read, because your chapter "My Death List" is just a public display of violent fantasies (covered by freedom of expression), but not a death threat in the sense of "Follow my orders or I kill you". And: Your wording "in my revolution I would" implies that all laws are abolished, so murder is legal.
— A prosecutor in Gera (Thuringia, Germany), 2026-01-30

"Pay your debts!" — the cop from the "Criminal Investigation Department" in Traunstein who is working on my "case" (Pallas book) (since around 2022) and has to read every word I publish. That was on December 9, 2024, when I was arrested because i had distributed my book in a "public" school. My response was "haha, keep dreaming" (you stupid piece of shit). And thanks for the reminder: money rules the world. (fake gold, lies.) 99% of my debts are imaginary claims from my enemies against me: court costs for my cannabis trial in 2012 at the Munich Regional Court (3 years in prison), claims from my health insurance company for expensive psychiatric prison (many months in prison), child support claims for "my" child which I am not allowed to raise because I am so "evil", ...

You have downloaded childporn on October 20, 2024, so we break into your apartment and steal all your storage media worth 3000 Euros (computers, laptops, hard drives, phones, memory cards, USB drives, ...).
— Cops in Traunstein on December 9, 2024, who so far have been unable to prove any intentional downloads of childporn, because these were only **negligent** downloads of childporn, but my storage media will remain with the cops for about two years for "evaluation", and then the case will be closed, but I won't get my storage media back (nor any compensation) because there might still be childporn on them... (So it's the same story as with my USB drive in Munich.) No, the childporn is just a **pretext** for "house raids" and "seizures" (burglary and robbery), and the real goal is **sabotage** against my research (my "Pallas" book). But my research is legal, so the cops can't get a "search warrant" from the judge. The "war on childporn" is just as ridiculous as the "war on drugs": it may sound good on the surface, but in the end it always hurts the wrong people (innocent civilians) and practically always serves as a pretext for state violence against people who are somehow "annoying" (like Gustl Mollath), but otherwise there is no "evidence" against them.

Please stop distributing your book to children. Otherwise, we will search your home and confiscate all your books (and electronic devices). What you are doing is not science. I have read your book, and your book is shit. Child protection laws apply up to the age of 18. I do not know if you are allowed to distribute your shitty book to adults, but if you just leave your

shitty book lying around somewhere in public, then it's just half as bad. We are also afraid that something might happen to you, if people feel threatened by you and then take the law into their own hands. I am not banning you from this public place today, but I am filing a criminal complaint against you for incitement of violence, so the State Security Agency can deal with you. They already know you, but if we annoy them often enough with criminal complaints, they will eventually do something about your sick ideas, and then you will have to change one or two wrong words, and your book will be legal again.
— A police officer, 2026-06-28 18:00, Laufenau, Altenmarkt, Germany.
The police were called by a woman who "read" my book and thought everything she read was shit, but when she read my chapter "My death list" (page 108), then she finally has had enough, because "he wants to kill people", and that is where the fun ends for braindead pacifists, and the only thing that helps then is "Help, help, Mr. Police!"

**Forbidden in schools**

He is not normal, he should be off the streets! He believes his passive resistance is legal but we just say that he is "suicidal" then we put him in psychiatry-jail for life until our doctors say he is "healthy". In the psychiatry-jail he also has no internet, that will do him good. He just copied his shitty book somewhere from the Internet, that's all nothing new.
— cops in Traunstein, 9.12.2024.
Prehistory: I distribute 20 books to children in a school. The school director calls the police because a "hooded" man (me) runs through the school and distributes notes where he says in the chapter "My Death List" that he wants to kill all teachers. Cops move out with 20 men to an anti-terror mission. Cops find me 5 minutes later on a street nearby. I do passive resistance. Cops put me in psychiatry. The psychiatric expert says: I'm "crazy" because I am a loner, I am "dangerous" because I want to kill unworthy people, I am "suicidal" because I see my own genetics as unworthy.

**Prison for book distributor**

Traunstein, 2024-12-09

The thought criminal Milan Hauth storms the Annette Kolb Gymnasium at 0800 in Traunstein, Germany.

He gives away around 20 copies of his sick book "Pallas. Who are my friends. Group composotion by personality type."

He knows that Mr. Teacher hates him because as a private teacher, Mr. Hauth is competition.

So Mr. Hauth quickly leaves the school again and marches on to distribute books.

Mr. Teacher already knows Mr. Hauth because he has already done the book distribution at this school.

While reading, Mr. Teacher had to puke on every page and by the end of the book he had lost about a million brain cells, which he could only restore through intensive consumption of mainstream media. Hail mainstream media!

But this time Mr. Teacher doesn't want to let Mr. Hauth get away with it.

So Mr. Teacher calls his old friend: "Help, Mr. Police! There's a terrorist in my school, armed with books and a black jacket."

Mr. Police immediately understands the seriousness of the situation and sends 20 men on an anti-terrorist mission.

Only a few minutes later, police find Mr. Hauth on his way to the next school.

Right from the start, Mr. Hauth refuses to cooperate. But Mr. Police is allergic to such people: "He's not normal, he belongs off the streets!"

So Mr. Police calls his old friend: "Help, Mr. Doctor! He's suicidal!" and locks him up in the Wasserburg psychiatry under Section 1831 of the German Civil Code (§ 1831 BGB) until Mr. Doctor says"he's no longer suicidal", which can take a few months. (Spoiler: Four months until 2025-04-16.)

Mr. Judge and Mr. Expert and Mr. Guardian allow all this without hesitation, because fascists have to stick together against such sick loners, and who wants to risk his job? The military and pharmaceutical industries are too powerful.

An imprisonment by secret trial in civil law has less publicity effect than imprisonment by public trial in criminal law for sedition or something like that. Nobody wants to advertise Mr. Hauth's sick book.

Mr. Doctor calls his old friend: "Help, Mr. Health Insurance! I need your money!" Mr. Health Insurance is happy that finally something useful is happening with the "contributions" he deducts from Mr. Worker's salary every month.

The fact that Mr. Worker is not asked whether he wants to finance this "hospital stay" with his "contributions" is not so important, Mr. Worker should stop asking stupid questions and simply continue to work.

The "voluntariness" or "direct democracy" that Mr. Hauth talks about in his book would only give Mr. Worker the wrong ideas, revolution and revenge and all that.

It is quite clear that such sick books have to be kept away from children, because children are gullible and therefore defenceless against sick ideas, and only "state-certified" teachers are allowed to program children's brains.

In Mr. Hauth's black backpack (only terrorists carry such things), the police find the keys to Mr. Hauth's apartment.

Two months earlier, Mr. Hauth had accidentally downloaded child porn via

BitTorrent. Intentional or accidental, the police don't care, they justify a house raid, in effect breaking into private rooms and stealing all valuables: Computers, hard drives, diaries… in search of Mr. Childfucker. Because Mr. Police and Mr. Teacher want a monopoly on child fucking.

Who protects children from stupid teachers? That's another sick question that Mr. Worker shouldn't ask.

Shut up and keep working! Because only work makes free. This is something Mr. Hauth still has to learn in work therapy, where he is expected to produce useless shit, like in kindergarden, even if he asks a thousand times if he can print his sick book.

No! He'll only be allowed to do that again when he's released. But hopefully he will have forgotten his sick book by then.

He says that this book is his life's work, but Mr. Doctor will get rid of this sick idea.

Mr. Doctor would also like to exorcise him from writing his diary, because this is how Mr. Hauth can stabilize his psychosis, but writing a diary does not yet have an ICD-10 code.

Mr. Police calls his friend Mr. Newspaper: I have something for you, but you have to show us as heroes. You're not allowed to call his sick book by its name, just say "his staplething", because the poor sucker hasn't even got money for a soft cover binding for his book. Nobody should read this book, we don't want a revolution.

## TODO ...

TODO move: **Matchmaking** is the game of life. Everyone needs friends, right from the start. Level one in this game is pairing. Level Two: Groups of four. Level Three: Groups of Eight. Level Four: Groups of 16. And so on, until 128 or 144 people = a village.

Our educators also fail when it comes to matchmaking: they are actually supposed to help us w ith our question "Who are my friends?" The problem: Our educators have no friends themselves, and have no plan on how to make friends. They solve the problem by not solving it: Everyone should look for their own friends, and if someone does not find any friends, then friends are not that important to them. It is also true that some people (*) prefer to be alone than with fake friends. (*) = egoists, recluses, types 12 (or types 14), low agreeableness, high demands.

TODO move: Why "Alice" in Wonderland? Alice = Chalice = Chalice = Heart shape = Type 1. Chalice = Graals Chalice = the holy Graal = the holy grail = knights are looking for Chalice = Arthurian legend = King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table. Graal = Kraal = King.

TODO move: Why are Arabs beautiful? Because they select. Because they kill ugly people. Why are slaves ugly? Because they are tolerant. Because they suppress problems, care for sick people, hide ugly bodies, "repair" bad

eyes with glasses, "repair" broken joints with prostheses, etc.

TODO move: Inner gender: education in "same age groups" (school classes). Consequence: Children become "sexist", either extremely masculine (types 104 and 401), or extremely feminine (types 203 and 302). So, they define themselves primarily by gender. For these mixed types: The inner age is balanced, there is a constant "inner monolog" between son (1) and father (4) (for types 104 and 401), or between daughter (3) and mother (2) ( for types 203 and 302). The young half (13) is impulsive, emotional, driving. The old half (24) is reactive, rational, inhibiting.

Why? See Pallas pattern. If there are only attachment partners of the same age, then this forces these subtypes. Because attachment to peers is synonymous with these subtypes. Note: There is a "bidirectional" connection between partner and subtype, meaning both can be cause or effect.

| Types | 14 | 23 |
|---|---|---|
| Brain | masculine brain | feminine brain |
| nds | loner | sociable |
| politics | long-term strategy | daily politics |
| | Being Right | Being Popular |
| | Authoritarian | Popular |
| | Strong Opinions | Weak Opinions |
| movement | fine motor skills | gross motor skills |
| talent | Hard Skills | Soft Skills |
| | Task Focus | People Focus |

TODO move: We don't have to talk about what goes without saying.

TODO move: Whoever relies on his enemies, is abandoned by his friends.

TODO move: "The world sucks!" Anyone can scream. The challenge is: Do better! So: Make a concrete solution proposal to the question: how can we make the world better? We expect such suggestions from our "smart ones": students, professors, researchers ... but amateurs (like me) are also allowed to make suggestions. So create hypotheses that "we" can test and apply.
The problem with our "smart" people is: We send our smart children to universities where there are only smart people, so that contact is lost between stupid and smart people. (Equalization, mental inbreeding, monoculture, equals like to "associate", formation of "societies", socialization, equalization, homogeneous groups, false selection, top-down organization, large groups, large states ...)
Effective organization needs always t he symbiosis of opposites, the coexistence of different people.

TODO move: Provoke and integrate. This is how you can summarize civilization. So we humans provoke violence from nature, and integrate this violence into our artificial world as productive work. AKA: taming, taming, education, domestication, playing with fire, aggression and sublimation, end of the world and redemption.

TODO move: Mutation and selection. Boom and bust cycles. Multiplication and shrinkage. Problem: If the cycles take too long, around 100 years. Solution: Shorter cycles, around 5 years. "Bulls" speculate on growth and prevent shrinkage, until the next hard limit = system crash = bust = the bubble bursts.

TODO move: mixed culture. Companion planting. In organic gardening, there are rules of thumb to answer the question: Which plants go together? (Problem: no empirical confirmation? Wishful thinking?) Some plants go well together: carrot and onion, corn and bean and pumpkin, lentils and grain, oats and barley. Some plants go badly together: peas and garlic, radishes and tomatoes, radishes and cucumbers, onions and French beans, onions and cabbage.

Why is it called "Pallas"? The Pallas symbol is the combination of the diamond and the cross.

Etymology: Pallas: Name of Greek goddess, another name for Athene, literally "little maiden", related to pallake "concubine", and probably somehow connected to Avestan pairika "beautiful women seducing pious men". The asteroid Pallas was discovered 1802 by Olbers and Bremen.

**Greek mythology:** Pallas is the daughter f the sea god Triton (sea, water, type 4) and an unknown mother. Triton is the surrogate father for Athena, a daughter of Zeus. Pallas and Athena are like sisters. Triton trains both girls in martial arts. Pallas and Athena fight **spear** and shields at a sports festival. Athena dominates at the beginning, then Pallas seems to win. Zeus is afraid that his daughter will lose and tries to distract Pallas. Athena accidentally hits her sister Pallas with the spear and Pallas dies.

Naturalists fight against artistic order, like Don Quixote against windmills. Civilians fight against the natural order, just, like Lucifer with his short-sighted cunning, is in the long term only a tragic hero, who destroys himself with altruism.

Ignorance is useless. Anyone who forgets stories will still repeat them.

**Overthinking:** You can think about theories forever, but the goal of my hypothesis is to apply it in the real world. But first we must test the hypothesis. Better said, everyone has to test the hypothesis themselves, because belief and trust will only be exploited. Testing the hypothesis can only be done through experiments. No "thought experiments", but real experiments.

In state schools we learn: we are all "smart" and we can solve all problems by thinking and talking. But in this way you only reach a **"paradise in the**

**head"** (mind over matter. escapism, ignorance, pseudo-problems), and the "hell on earth" continues to grow, because real problems are ignored.

The **effective tax burden in Germany** is around 70%. This includes all taxes, duties, compulsory insurance, inflation. And what does "Father State" do with the tax money? Just shit. So make the state even bigger, and destroy small structures even more. Large states build on the destruction of small states. Put scapegoats in jail, and subsidize real criminals. I would like to run away screaming, but where? The whole world is occupied by these idiots, who systematically do everything wrong, just to provoke me, and to prove that I am "wrong". TODO charts: money supply usd/eur, gold vs usd/eur → inflation, banks create money from nothing, boom-bust cycles movies: lets make money (2008) selfish, accelerate the collapse: sell all your money and buy food/tools/gold. social, postpone the collapse: keep holding all your money and watch its value shrink to zero.

The **laws of anarchy** are natural laws. In other words, laws of physics, that can be described and proven mathematically and precisely.

**Nature or art?** Being or appearing? Real or fake? Basetype or subtype? Constant or variable? Fixed or changeable?

# Appendix: Quotes and sayings

Also here we have to ask the question: Which type is speaking? So: What personality type has "the lyrical self"? I am type 104, so I collect sayings that fit my type, that speak "from my soul".

Don't become addicted to water. — Mad Max: Fury Road

You will live in interesting times. — Chinese curse

We have tried everything. — Dont Look Up (2021)

Your fronting only helps you avoiding the truth, step to the microphone, but I kill your crew in one line. One gesture from you is enough to understand that you are gay, and against every crew with aggressive raps that is true.
— Creutzfeld & Jakob - Fehdehandschuh (feat. Kool Savas)

I am not playing this, I am this. You understand? And that is why I am nothing.
— Klaus Kinski

You always find lots of chaos where you look for order. Chaos defeats order because it is better organized.
— Terry Pratchett [Mainstream, center, label fraud, pretty on the outside, ugly on the inside, facade, fraud, controlled opposition, honeypot, trap]

You pay for their blessing, for the fear of death, your money keeps them alive, gives them their daily bread. You hang on their lips and you think you need them, then cling to them, until you rot. Censorship and moralism is all it brings, a half salvation, heaven stinks. And you want to die for them in their name, for the church, for an amen. I piss on the Pope and his **Roman**

**headquarters,** on the Vatican and his slaves. I don't believe in your words, I am not stupid, because who is not afraid of the devil, does not need a God. — Böhse Onkelz - Kirche

What about the **Realness**? All do only wellness.
— Marsimoto - Wellness

At the front for the Nazis, they were spies for the Stasi, and today they simulate democracy. ... A bunch of sad losers who governs us, who mutilate laws and interpret them only for themselves. ... Maintaining power at all costs, their politics of lies suffocates every free spirit.
— Böhse Onkelz - Macht für den der sie nicht will

Preacher preacher, fifth grade teacher, you cant reach me, my mom can neither. You cant teach me a goddamn thing, cause I watch TV, and Comcast cable. And you aint able to stop these thoughts, you cant stop me from topping these charts. And you cant stop me from dropping each March, with a brand new CD for these fucking retards. And to think, its just little ol me, Mr. Dont-Give-A-Fuck still wont leave.
— Eminem - Im a criminal

Since we can not all be saints, let us all be sinners.
— Sabbatai Zevi, Jacob Frank
[Gélierung, socialism, poverty for all]

Idiocracy: stupidity rules. As the 21st century began, human evolution was at a turning point. **Natural selection**, the process by which the strongest, the smartest, the fastest reproduced in greater numbers than the rest, a process which had once favored the noblest traits of man, now began to favor different traits. Most science fiction of the day predicted a future that was more civilized, and more intelligent. But as time went on, things seemed to be heading in the opposite direction: A dumbing down. How did this happen? **Evolution does not necessarily reward intelligence.** With no natural predators to thin the herd, it began to simply reward those who reproduced the most, and left the intelligent to become an endangered species. — Idiocracy (2006)

Quiet please - Idiots! - Quiet please - Idiots! Sometimes you wonder whether the rescue attempts are worth it. Is it worth saving people? The way I see it, intelligence has already been wiped out, and those who survived are all idiots! — Die Ärzte - Anti-Zombie

Who uses our fear? We don't wanna know. Because knowledge is only a burden, we don't wanna know, we leave it untouched, our conscience remains clean ... pore-deep clean. When will all this end? We will soon know. — Die Ärzte - NichtWissen

It has to go on, I don't like to stand still.
— Terrorgruppe - Weitergehen

I was never good at German or mathematics, and I still write stupidly with H. School has never been my thing, I know exactly why. **I was simply too**

**smart** for that, I had more important things to do. This did not do me any harm, you can clearly see that. I am better off than the others, who go to work for their whole lives. Everything I know today, I certainly did not learn in any school.
— Terrorgruppe - Alles was ich weiss

The problem is, you think you have time.
— Jack Kornfield, Buddha's Little Instruction Book

Good intentions pave the way to hell.

Who builds on lies has fear of truth.

In every village there is a torch, the teacher.
And someone who kills that light, the priest.
— Victor Hugo (1802-1885)

"The experts" have told us lies about tobacco, alcohol, quicksilver, asbestos, opiates, cannabis, aluminum, plastic, plasticizers (Phthalate, Bisphenol), Heroin, sweeteners, saturated fatty acids, animal fats, vegetable oils, omega fatty acids, vitamins, minerals, genetic engineering, raw milk, Cholesterol, Lithium, Fluoride, Teflon, DDT, Glyphosate, Contergan, Phen-Fen, Lipobay, Menocil, Vioxx, Avandia, Oxycodone, Oxycontin, geocentric world view, separation of powers, separation of church and state, life after death, sins and indulgences, witches and devils ...
but now "the experts" are telling the truth? How stupid do you have to be, to believe these lies? How desperate do you have to be, to believe these people?

Sir, the orcs are here. - Well, dont be racist, let them in!
[sarcasm on the migrant-invasion]

We live in a country where there are more barriers than there are paths, more walls than bridges, the mood is negative. And the old people ask: Why do I smoke weed every day? Why are I and my entire generation so depressed? **Every day we are surrounded by the living dead,** surrounded by signs telling us "Keep out!" Surrounded by skinheads who take the lives of Turks and Africans, while cops stand by to avoid problems. **Surrounded by yes-sayers** who blindly follow their leaders, with cold, dark blood pumping through their arteries. **Surrounded by child molesters** who are just getting parole, just like the fucking Nazis whose victims are buried in the ground. Does this country really have nothing more to offer, than a few million assholes with ugly faces full of hemorrhoids? They think they love this country very much, but they are not very happy, does it match your frustration or why did you stay here? I must keep distance from all you weaklings, all the ugly faces who stress me out every day. The same people at the top are filling their pockets, and minorities become the majority and are still forgotten. Please wake me up from this nightmare, people can hardly see the forest for the trees. **They are constantly trying to convince us that it is still possible to live freely here.** Please wake

me up from this nightmare, people can hardly see the forest for the trees. **Me and you and he and she and it are, better off when we help ourselves.** I am the type of human who leaves shortly after the party starts, because I can not party while I live in Babylon. **We have bad luck, ruled by psychopaths, managed by bureaucrats who have no feelings.** Controlled by corrupt cops who are often sadists, who look for suspects by racist statistics. **Fed by companies that poisoned us for decades, informed by media that only reported it too late.** Forget the cat accident, damage from THC, soon we will all have BSE! And you look at your EKG before your heart stops, and you think "I still want a big steak now!" This is cursed! **Brainwashing pure, all day long, and Father State beats and rapes Mother Nature.** The shitty politicians serve the dark side like Darth Vader, and have a horizon of about one square meter. No own opinion but ten own advisors, who talk stupid shit like they have a speech defect. **They hope the good voters are happy to continue paying taxes,** but I am here to sound the alarm like a fire detector. What would [chancellor] Schröder say? I think I will give him a call, tell him "Gerhard, take a look at our youth." A third stare at their PlayStation with their mouths open, the second third celebrate excess as rave nation. Addicted to evil pharmaceuticals, because they did not know what the shitty drugs meant. The third third hangs around on the streets with no future, kids as young as 13 are sniffing that white stuff up their nose. They have **no goals**, only dreams, and these are usually expensive cars, don't plan their lives any further than tonight. Thinking, if necessary, you can restart like Nintendo, they don't care if they die soon, who wants to grow old? In this country where there are more barriers than there are paths, more walls than bridges, the mood is negative. For the old people: That is why we smoke weed every day, and that is why me and my entire generation are so depressed.
— Samy Deluxe - Weck mich auf

The minister takes the bishop's arm and whispers: "You keep them stupid, I keep them poor!" — Reinhard Mey - Sei wachsam [be awake, be cautious]

Religious misery is in one sense the expression of real misery, and in one sense it is a protest against real misery [running away from this world, escapism, ignorance]. Religion is the cry of the oppressed creature [slave, victim], the mind of a heartless world [coldness, weakness], as it is the spirit of mindless states [stupidity]. Religion is opium for the masses.
— Karl Marx (1844) (son of a jewish preacher)

Life asked Death: Why do people love me, but hate you?
Death responded: Because you are a beautiful lie, and I am a painful truth.

Shaun! How's it going? - Surviving ... — Shaun Of The Dead

One is the loneliest number. — Harry Nilsson - One

Fuck the system! But this time right.

Any fool can make things more complex.

It takes genius to find things that are simple but effective.

Truth is simple, but idiots want "complex but wrong".

With people like that, you lose every war.
[victims, weaklings, traitors, enemies within, domestic enemies]

**The industry and its helpers, they profit from your stupidity,** they serve shit, and you stir. I don't need them, and I have never needed them, I shit on MTV, and on the other channels too.
**Me and my brothers, we have dug out the war axe, we can afford to have you as enemies.** they are weak and corrupt, and unwilling to face the consequences for what they say. Therefore no amnesty for MTV, no amnesty for MTV.
— Böhse Onkelz - Keine Amnestie für MTV [no amnesty for MTV]

We wait for death, we waste our time, we do what they expect, we pay the price for our weakness. The days go by, we shit and we eat, our rooms are coffins, money helps us forget. We live meaningless lives, and we achieve nothing, you are swallowed by forgetting, and no one remembers you. **This is a dark place because you make it so**, this is a dark place and you made it up. — Böhse Onkelz - Dunkler Ort [dark place]

Memento mori. Remember: you will die, everything will die.

Do what you want. — Michael Ende, Die unendliche Geschichte

Time is life. And life lives in the heart. — Michael Ende

Nobody shares, everywhere is distrust, and everyone knows that he must go along. Nobody screams, nobody fights, all are silent, nobody knows what you think, protective mechanism. — Mosh36 - Schutzmechanismus [protective mechanism]

simple but effective. — Minimal

I know myself what is beautiful. — Autonom

Ein gesunder Körper trägt einen gesunden Geist. Ein gesunder Geist wohnt in einem gesunden Körper. — Physik

Too little, too late. The dose makes the poison. — Moderat

Rape is better than murder. Tears are better than blood. Let's all die at the same time. — Pacifist

Everything will die. — Nihil

The devil is in the details. — Perfect

I hate all people equally. — Human-hater

Alone, everyone is overloaded by big problems, and takes refuge in small problems. [lost in details]

All I am offering is the truth, nothing more.
— Morpheus, Matrix [Wahrheit ist einfach, kämpfen muss man selber]

Time is always against us. — Morpheus, Matrix

Help yourself, or no one will help you. — Self-help

Some things can not be discovered by thinking about them, you must experience them. — Michael Ende

There are riches that destroy you, if you can not share them with others. — Michael Ende

You should never think about the whole street. You must think only about the next step. ... Then it is fun. That is important, then you will do your job well. — Michael Ende

If people would know what death is, they would no longer be afraid of it. — Michael Ende

A human has to die, a death has to kill, you can not get out of your skin. — Zugezogen Maskulin - Der müde Tod [the tired death]

My diary: In sad memory of all my forgotten ideas.
[I have published parts of my diary at github.com/milahu/alchi-journal, with many ideas which i have not-yet added to my book]

You will see, you goddamn arrogant people, tomorrow I will come, and I will make the school day different. — Swiss - Der letzte Schultag [the last school day]

Tempus fugit, dolor manet. Time passes, shit stays.

Si vis pacem, para bellum. If you want peace, prepare for war.

Winter is coming. — Game of Thrones

Screams that no one hears, sentences that no one says. Things no one feels, treasures no one hunts. Sounds that no one plays, miracles that no one sees. You are kicked out of paradise for all time. ... You see well only with the heart, and not with the eyes. ... Your world is plastic, all is fake, all is facade. Only when the snow-globe has burst, I can breathe, I can breathe. — Genetikk - Plastik

The "E" in the word "Electric Car" stands for "extra gay".

Even if the rest of the world doesn't understand me and nobody believes in me anymore, I'll carry on as before, because you'll never stop me. I'm a dreamer, and for all dreamers is this sound, no matter how bad it is, I'm raising my fist.
— Genetikk - Solang ich Träume hab, 2010 [as long as I have dreams]

I talk to my shadow because no one loves the truth.
— — Olexesh - Weyauu, 2016

For the broken heads with a heart in their chest, tar in the air, it is hard but I must, go through with this shit, despite pain and loss, because the situation is more than broken. ... Generation Hartz Four [social welfare], crime as a way out, usually you have no choice here. I don't need to talk for long,

come over, you will see, how the boys destroy themselves, sick lives. Every corner has casinos, the young have no future. Scarface mentality, the parents ask "why". — Sa4 - Mehr als kaputt [more than broken]

So many people around me, and still I feel lonely.
— Klapse Mane - Sonnenseite

You are also just wounded children. — Sarah Lesch - Testament

Conspiracy is unnecessary, when everyone thinks the same.
— George Draffan, via: Derrick Jensen - Endgame, Volume 1 (2006) [mental incest, subconscious, personal reasons, equality, injustice, Social Darwinism]

Suffocated in routine ... Prison is not, when a human sits in a cell, prison is, when the fear in your head is your cell.
— Danger Dan - Gesiebte Luft [prison air]

How much longer should we wait, until better times come again?
— Sportfreunde Stiller - Wie lange [how long]

To the cheerful human, the world also appears cheerful. — J.W. Goethe

There's class warfare, all right, but it is my class, the rich class, that is making war, and we're winning.
The central conflict of our day is **the war of rich against poor**.
We, the rich class, started this war,
and we will win it.
— Warren Buffett, Georg Schramm

By the way, Warren Buffett also coined the beautiful term:
"financial weapons of mass destruction".
— Georg Schramm [high-risk derivatives, Credit Default Swaps, Collateralized Debt Obligations, 2008 financial crisis]

This is the foundation of a popular religion: the suppression of a legitimate question. — Georg Schramm

Reason can oppose evil with greater force, when anger is at its service. — Georg Schramm

Human stupidity is endless. — Albert Einstein [Smart people know boundaries, both their own boundaries, and the boundaries of other people. Totalitarianism is when idiots want to enforce their subjective worldview as an objective standard for everyone.]

Everyone is a genius. But if you judge a fish by its ability, to climb a tree, he will spend its entire life believing that he is stupid. — Albert Einstein [school criticism, fuck school, stupid teachers]

Government: We have been lying to you all since the beginning ... (the people are angry) ... but we did it to protect you. (the people are happy)
Someone: Is he still lying?

All my conversations are mostly just monologs, I don't want a life full of shit

like drug junkies. I throw it away, and while others scream and whine, my spirit returns to silence and rises to heaven. ... Doing what you want to do, is prohibited by punishment. ... Unfortunately I am not stupid enough to believe your lies, and unfortunately I am not brave enough to use my wings. So I shoot and kill everything in my head ... It is also for a good cause, because **when you are gone, then there is room for those who want to be their own boss.** For all I care, call it blasphemy, I call it maturity, and this world I call a burning stake. — JAW - Himmel (feat. Rynerrr) [heaven]

What is the meaning of life? Nothing! So you must give meaning to your life, and I will not do that, by kissing the ass of an overpaid boss, or by playing stupid games of fascists, who want to tell me we live in a democracy. ... Maybe my life could have been completely different, but **society just has no place for individualists**. I mean real individualists, people who think for themselves, and not those "I wear a punk bracelet and am alternative" idiots! ... Life today as it takes place every day, is probably the most miserable thing the world has to offer! STWPD - School Training Work Pension Death. This is the life story of a "normal" human today. But what is normal? They call it normal, what is expected of society. So nowadays punks, hobos, killers, goths, gays, etc. are called abnormal, because they don't fulfill the expectations of society, unwanted or intentional. I shit on you all! Everyone must be free! **Give everyone a weapon, and the problems among people will be solved, without any interference from third parties.** If someone dies, then he is dead. So what? Death is part of life! If the relatives can not cope with the loss, they can commit suicide, no one will stop them! ... Because I know, that the fascist police will not publish my videos, my notebooks, my diaries, simply everything, I took it into my own hands.
— Sebastian Bosse [M4?], 2006, the school shooter from Emsdetten

Laisse faire, la nature. Let it be, let nature run its course.
— Pierre Le Pesant de Boisguilbert, Physiocracy, natural law

Government educators and government teachers force us, to love our enemies, and to hate our friends. [info war, psycho war, education, abuse of power, missionaries, child fuckers, slave morality]

The world ignores me and commits blasphemy. ... I have screwed up and live every day at the abyss, and have little more left than disgust for the state, no. You see things happening, and think you can control them, but when something bad happens, you limit yourself to the argument "Things happen!" and just run away, because you are powerless, and fucked up in human stupidity.
— JAW - Menschliche Dummheit [human stupidity]

The Industrial Revolution and its consequences have been a disaster for the human race. They have greatly increased the life-expectancy of those of us who live in "advanced" countries, but they have destabilized society, have made life unfulfilling, have subjected human beings to indignities,

have led to widespread psychological suffering, in the Third World to physical suffering as well, and have inflicted severe damage on the natural world. — Ted Kaczynski [M2?] - Industrial Society and its Future (1995)

The soft walk of smooth and strong steps, turning in the smallest circle, is like a dance of strength around a center, in which sedated **a great will** stands. — Rilke - Der Panther [the panther]

You victim, what will you do? Everywhere are migrant invaders. Your mom should go, and pack away the valuables. We do coke, we do speed, living the life of a G. We box you to mashed potatos, Ali, Murat, Rajid.
— K.I.Z - Was willst du machen

Don't touch my trees, I also don't burn down your dreams.
— Lazy Lizzard Gang - Wald

Everyone who has ever been to school knows that school is prison, but almost nobody beyond school age says it is. It's not polite. We all tiptoe around the truth because admitting it would make us seem cruel and would point a finger at well-intended people doing what they believe to be essential. ... A prison, according to the common, general definition, is any place of involuntary confinement and restriction of liberty. In school, as in adult prisons, the inmates are told exactly what they must do and are punished for failure to comply. Actually, students in school must spend more time doing exactly what they are told than is true of adults in penal institutions. Another difference, of course, is that we put adults in prison because they have committed a crime, while we put children in school because of their age. — Peter O. Gray - Free to Learn. Why Unleashing the Instinct to Play Will Make Our Children Happier, More Self-Reliant, and Better Students for Life

Learning can only happen when a child is interested. If the child is not interested, it is like throwing marshmallows at its head and saying "the child is eating". — Barbara Lamping

Leaders are not, as we are often led to think, people who go along with huge crowds following them. Leaders are people who go their own way without caring, or even looking to see, whether anyone is following them. "Leadership qualities" are not the qualities that enable people to attract followers, but those that enable them to do without followers. They include, at the very least, courage, endurance, patience, humor, flexibility, resourcefulness, stubbornness, a keen sense of reality, and the ability to keep a cool and clear head, even when things are going badly. True leaders, in short, don't make people into followers, but into other leaders. — John Holt - Teach Your Own: The John Holt Book Of Homeschooling

Population growth continues to be, not the elephant in the room,
but the HERD OF ELEPHANTS in the room.
— Nina Jablonski, Planet of the Humans (2019)

There are too many humans, using too much, too fast.
— Richard Heinberg, Planet of the Humans (2019)

The greatest shortcoming of the human race
is our inability to understand the exponential function.
— Albert Bartlett - The Physics Teacher (1976)

A new scientific truth does not triumph, by convincing its opponents and making them see the light, but rather because its opponents eventually die, and a new generation grows up that is familiar with the new truth.
— Max Planck, 1950, Planck's principle, Theories die when their believers die.
Types 24 are finishers, defensive, ignorant, conservative, addicted. When types 24 start something, they must finish it, until the bitter end, until the hard limit, until death. Old trees cannot be changed, old trees must be killed.

At least 4 billion "useless eaters" shall be eliminated by the year 2050, by means of limited wars, organized epidemics of fatal rapid-acting diseases, and starvation. Energy, food and water shall be kept at subsistence levels for the non-elite, **starting with the White populations of Western Europe and North America**, and then spreading to other races. The population of Canada, Western Europe and the United States will be decimated more rapidly than on other continents, until the world's population reaches a manageable level of 1 billion, of which 500 million will consist of Chinese and Japanese races, selected because they are people who have been regimented for centuries, and who are accustomed to obeying authority without question.
From time to time, there shall be artificially contrived shortages of food and water and medical care, to remind the masses, that their very existence depends on the goodwill of the Committee of 300.
After the destruction of housing, auto, steel and heavy goods industries, there shall he limited housing, and industries of any kind allowed to remain shall be under the direction of NATO's Club of Rome, as shall all scientific and space exploration development, limited to the elite under the control of the Committee of 300. — John Coleman - The Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Committee of 300, 1992

Every different perspective I look at and imagine, well, we could do more of this, or go to a larger area, or use more of that. Well, it turns out, there is not more. I looked at marine production and fish production and found that peaked 20 years ago. More and more of what we eat is from fish farming. The current acres of actively farmed land, that has peaked also. The rivers are already being used for irrigation to about the limits of what they can sustain. The Colorado River doesn't get to the ocean anymore. Well, then you start looking at ground water, the Southern Great Plains, and I think they can almost predict when they will run out of ground water, and it is in a decade or two. A human vulnerability at the global scale, that any one of them we could maybe compartmentalize, but we're seeing them propagating across topic after topic of society and the earth system. And I don't think the people in charge are near nervous enough.
— Steven Running, Planet of the Humans (2019)

Gentlemen, it has been a privilege playing with you tonight.
— Titanic (1997) (few seconds before the ship sinks.)

It was becoming clear that what we have been calling "green renewable energy" and industrial civilization are one and the same. Desperate measures, not to "save the planet", but to save our way of life. Desperate measures, rather than face the reality, humans are experiencing the planet's limits all at once. — Planet of the Humans (2019)

Animal species hit the population wall a lot and then they crash. I mean, that is a common story in biology. If that happens to us, in a way it is the natural order of things. ... And I don't think we're gonna find a way out of this one. I don't. - As a scientist, what leads you to that conclusion? - Because right now, **a large percentage of that number is supported by industrial agriculture, which is heavily subsidized by oil, and it is not sustainable** ... and there is no going back, without seeing some sort of major die-off in population. — Steven Churchill, Planet of the Humans (2019)

Every culture offers its denizens the **hope of immortality**. Then the question is: What happens when you bump into people who don't share those beliefs? Whether you know it or not, whether you like it or not, that is undermining the confidence with which you subscribe to your own views, and that is exposing you to the very anxiety that those beliefs were constructed to eradicate in the first place. [Religion is an anxiolytic for the masses.] If we are to make progress, whatever the word "progress" means, or even to persist as a form of life, then we will need to radically overhaul our basic conception: who are we? what are we? what are our values? Because the believers, both on the left and the right, who think we're gonna discover more oil, or solar panel ourselves into the future, where life will look pretty much like it does now, only cleaner and better... I think that is just frankly delusional. - What I am hearing is that, if I have not come to grips with my own **anxiety about death** and life, and presented with a reminder of that anxiety, I am highly likely to make some tragic decisions for the community. - Yes. The only solution in principle is, as Albert Camus put it, he said, "**There's only one liberty: To come to terms with death.** Thereafter anything is possible."
— Sheldon Solomon, Planet of the Humans (2019)
[Fear of death, cult mentality, ignorance, some personality types will always have a fear of death]

We should facilitate, instead of foolishly and vainly endeavouring to impede, the operations of nature, in producing this mortality.
— Thomas Malthus [M4?] - Essay on the Principle of Population, 1826

No changes in behavior or technology can save us, unless we can achieve control over the size of the human population. The birth rate must be brought into balance with the death rate.
— Paul Ehrlich - The Population Bomb, 1986

If we don't voluntarily bring population growth under control in the next one or two decades, then nature will do it for us in the most brutal way, whether we like it or not. — Henry Way Kendall

Anyone whose major concern is the sanctity of human life, is, by leaving population growth unchecked, ensuring death by famine. Nature is pitiless, and if humans will not themselves limit population, then they will have it done for them. — Christopher Hitchens

Which is the greater danger, nuclear warfare or the population explosion? The latter, absolutely! To bring nuclear war, someone has to do something, someone has to press a button. To bring destruction by overcrowding, mass starvation, anarchy, the destruction of our most cherished values ... there is no need to do anything. We only need to don'thing, except what comes naturally, and breed. And how easy it is, to don'thing.
— Isaac Asimov

This town's alright, But it is not enough. I am looking for a quick exit, like a prisoner on the run — Chase & Status - Embrace (feat. White Lies)

Politicians talk never do shit, all of what they feed us in the news, plus what they teach us in the schools, the war is bullshit, its all bullshit.
— Akala - Bullshit (Chase & Status Remix) [there is no political solution]

I have shut the window all ready to defend, what is left to die for what is left to give. All is about to wither all is about you, hard to make up your mind hard to get through to me. You gave away the love I gave ... **Time is whats left over when youve got time to waste, funny how everything falls into place once decisions are made.**
— Rawthang - Scorned [mother nature vs stupid humans]

Imagine a city like Prague vanishing in a cloud of poison gas, then Hamburg, London, Washington... Imagine governments disappearing... and in the end, imagine facing absolute, beautiful freedom.
— Yorgi, Anarchy 99, xXx (2002) [Triple X]

Wish I could be somebody else, I need to break it all apart. I want to go just run away, run away from you.
— Blu Mar Ten - Break It All Apart

You fucked with the wrong Mexican. — Machete, 2010

There are no sides, just people who help you, and people who dont.
— Jessica Hyde, Utopia S01E02 (UK 2013)

Scientist: ... and it's so simple, it's... it's almost elegant. It has the speed, it has the effectiveness, so we introduce the fungus to the gut of the mosquito. We just need a more virulent strain. Ending the mosquito ends Malaria, Dengue fever, yellow fever, West Nile virus. We believe we are very close... – Carvel: It won't work. – Scientist: I beg your pardon? – Carvel: M. anisopliae? That's what you're talking about? It won't work. There's poor stability in the sporulating strains. You'll get 35% effectiveness at best, before the mosquito out-evolves it. – Scientist: We believe... –

Carvel: Besides, there are 3,500 species of mosquito. They've been around for 100 million years. You think you can just yank them out of existence? I mean, you do realise half the birds in the Arctic tundra will starve to death? I mean, you have actually thought of that or are you just fucking idiots? – Scientist: And how would you cure malaria? – Carvel: Cure malaria? Why would we want to cure malaria? Malaria's doing a great job. Leave malaria alone! – Scientist: Young man, you're drunk. – Carvel: Yes, I am, and in the morning you'll both still be cunts. – Milner: Have you come here just to drink? – Carvel: There's a blackout everywhere else. – Milner: It's only held once every four years, this. The idea is to get people together, who could never normally talk. Like politicians, world leaders... scientists. No one knows it exists. Is that what you are? A scientist, then? Must be a good one to get into here. Must be some kind of genius to get into here... – Carvel: No offence. I'm sure you're great. But why don't you just fuck off? – Milner: Why don't you make me? What's wrong with curing malaria? Or don't you want to make the world "a better place"? – Carvel: Let me explain something to you. The sun throws a certain amount of energy onto this planet. We turn it into food, clothing, shelter, et cetera. It supports an amount of us, and it took 30,000 years for that amount to become one billion. Then we found a way to use ancient sunlight, sunlight trapped in oil and coal. We started to live off that. What happened? In just 130 years, our population doubled. The next billion took 30 years. The fourth billion has taken just 14. So, here's the question. **What do you think is going to happen when that oil and coal runs out in, say, 100 years? When there's 10 billion living on a planet that can support only one?** – Milner: I think we're gonna tear each other to shreds. – Carvel: At last, someone with an ounce of fucking brain. Malaria?
**The only disease that needs curing is us.** – Milner: Go on, then. Let's throw ourselves off! – Carvel: What are you doing? – Milner: Well, if there's no point in being alive... – Carvel: All right, Okay, I get it. Yeah, yeah, fine. I get what you... Look, look! That... that could tip! Please don't do that. Please? – Milner: Have you ever been in a genocide? – Carvel: What? – Milner: I have. So, if you have some sort of answer... I'd like to hear it. – Carvel: **I have an answer. No one wants to listen to me, they're all too fucking scared,** but if you come down off that table, I will tell you.
— Utopia S02E01 (UK 2013). Philip Carvel meets Agent Milner in 1974.

Why did you have him, then? Nothing uses carbon like a first-world human.
— Utopia S02E06 (UK 2014)

Are you going somewhere nice? - Just getting away for a bit. Somewhere no one can find me. - God, that sounds great. We're off on holiday. To the south of France. - Oh, nice. It's a long way by coach. - I know. It's just, you know, the environment. - Yes, we should all think of that. - I don't want to sound like a twat, but I just ... You know, I do think that we have all got a responsibility. I just do. - No, you are right, we do. We all do. - Why did you have him [your son], then? - Sorry? - Nothing uses carbon like a first-world human. Yet you created one. Why? Why would you do that? He will

produce 515 tonnes of carbon in his lifetime. That's 40 trucks worth. Having him was the equivalent of nearly 6,500 flights to Paris. You could have flown 90 times a year, there and back, nearly every week of your life, and still not had the same impact on the planet as his birth had. - Yeah, but I don't think ... - Not to mention the pesticides, detergents, the huge quantity of plastics, the nuclear fuels used to keep him warm. His birth was a selfish act. It was brutal. You have condemned others to suffering. In fact, **if you really cared**, what you'd do is cut his throat open right now. - Excuse me? - Or I could do it for you. I could take out my knife, make an incision in his neck, walk away. I would get my coach over there and you would have done more than your bit for the future of humanity. I could do it now. But look at me chatting. I think they're about to leave. I hope he gets over that flu. But maybe he just shouldn't. — Utopia S02E06 (UK 2014)

What have you done today, to earn your place in this crowded world? — Utopia (US 2020)

Christie: I have done so many terrible, terrible things in my life. Horrible, wicked shit. Michael: I can not even fathom who the fuck you are. A human being with a mind as brilliant as yours ... you could do anything, and instead, you choose to rain down misery and death. Christie: No, you don't have it. **How much evil do you have to do, to do good?** [...] People think humans are driven by the search for happiness, meaning. That's not true. People are driven by the need to know what happens next. **Do you want to know what happens next?** [...] **What have you done today, to earn your place in this crowded world? Exactly. [Nothing.] Everything I do is a cure for our current situation. [overpopulation]** Wilson: Wait, how is it a cure if ... Ian: ... you are killing people! Christie: I told you, it does not kill. That was the amazing epiphany we had. We did not have to kill to accomplish our goal. Jessica: Which is what?! Christie: We intend to stop human reproduction for three generations. **The busy, endless, global assembly line of babies ... will grind to a halt.** Wilson: You are sterilizing people? Christie: Yes. In the first five years, we'll start to see major birth rate declines, as teenagers vaccinated today hit their childbearing years. Ian: You are controlling the future of human **civilization**? Christie: Is that what they're calling it? It's a very nice euphemism for a species that has replicated like a contagion across the planet, **killing all other species** in its wake. Except things that are cute, like puppies, or koalas ... Wilson: ... pandas. Christie: Never in history has there been a creature begging for extinction more than the fucking panda ... except us. Alice: You hate people that much? Christie: On the contrary, I love people. Ian: Then how ...? Why would you ...? Christie: **Doing what our government, our citizenry is too spoiled or self-indulgent to do. We are saving ourselves from ourselves.** Wilson: Halting overpopulation. Christie: A hundred years ago, the global population was 1.7 billion. In 2011, it reached ... Wilson: Seven billion. Christie: **People live too long, die less often, fuck too much, shit out babies like ...** Michael: In 2050, they say it is gonna plateau. Wilson: No, no, we'll blow past 11 billion and then slowly begin to ... decline.

Christie: But by then, it'll be too late to save an Earth that bears any resemblance to a world we actually want to live in. This planet ... I love this planet, so I decided to take care of the problem. Becky: By injecting your virus into the veins of every human on it? Christie: **Global warming, mass extinctions, food and water shortages ... All these problems can be boiled down to one thing: overpopulation.** Michael: It's not as simple as that. Christie: But it is. **At 1.7 billion, we can be as decadent, self-indulgent, and shitty as we want.** At ten billion, we must live strategically, we must live modestly, we must live selflessly ... and as you know, we're not that good at it. Wilson: And you are beta-testing it on Americans, since we're the worst. Christie: If we dont do something now, right now, then in a decade, our world will experience extraordinary privations. The war of all against all. Wilson: Water. We'll go to war over water, and the people who will die first are the ones without power and money. Christie: And by then, we'll be fighting over a world that really isn't worth fighting for. Alice: But you can't just decide, people won't have babies because ... Christie: I can and I did. Think of me as the stern parent who tells the children they can not play with **the family gun** [human reproduction]. Ian: What about what this does to ... to people, to society? Christie: **Salvation. We can form a new society.**
— Kevin Christie [M1?], Utopia S01E08 (US 2020) [overpopulation]

I am the only ONE who can help you, so shut up and do as I say.
— Jessica Hyde [F1], Utopia S01E02 (US 2020)

Rallies dont work. They make us feel better about doing nothing. ... This shit is about life, this shit is about doing something, not talking about cartoons doing something. — Samantha [F1], Utopia S01E01 (US 2020)

Activism is a way for useless people to feel important, even if the consequences of their activism are counterproductive for those they claim to be helping and damaging to the fabric of society as a whole.
— Thomas Sowell - Ever Wonder Why, 2006

Perfectly balanced, as all things should be. Little one, it's a simple calculus. This universe is finite, its resources, finite... if life is left unchecked, life will cease to exist. It needs correction. — Thanos, Avengers: Infinity War (2018)

Watch out for false prophets! They come to you wearing sheep's clothing, but underneath they are hungry wolves! You will recognize them by their fruit. Can people pick grapes from thorn bushes, or figs from thistles? Likewise, every healthy tree produces good fruit, but a poor tree produces bad fruit. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, or a poor tree good fruit. Any tree that does not produce good fruit is cut down and thrown in the fire! So you will recognize them by their fruit.
— Complete Jewish Bible, Matthew 7:15-20
[Intentional ethics versus responsible ethics, "well-intentioned" versus "well-executed", "good idea" or "good result", short-sight or far-sight, greed or patience]

He who can, does. He who cannot, teaches.
A learned man is an idler who kills time with study. Beware of his false knowledge: it is more dangerous than ignorance.
Activity is the only road to knowledge.
Every fool believes what his teachers tell him, and calls his credulity "science" or "morality", as confidently as his father called it "divine revelation".
— George Bernard Shaw - Man and Superman: A Comedy and a Philosophy (1903) - chapter: Maxims for Revolutionists

Taking advantage of stupid people, that is the oldest business in the world.

Thoughts are locked up, every now and then is visiting time. Loneliness causes sick hearts and tense nerves, it is easy to notice. Bad luck sticks at your feet, on a long way where problems are avoided.
— Witten Untouchable - Zusammen singen

It's a virus called RD9, or as I like to call it, World Cure. At the end of the game, everyone in the stadium will be infected. It should take two to three weeks for symptoms to start showing up. - By which time 96 000 fans from almost every country in the world will be back home spreading the disease. Why are you doing this? - Well, think about it. **We have seven billion people running around on a planet that can only hold five.** I am just trying to make the world a better place, that's all, by deleting the surplus. - "Cure the world." And **who exactly do you intend to "delete"? - The garbage ...** the imbeciles, who lie around drunk, reproducing like rabbits, and sitting there with their hand out, expecting the rest of us to pay. And let's be frank, who's gonna miss them anyway? - You are! - Haha, no.
— The Brothers Grimsby (2016)

So you like money too. We should be friends! — Idiocracy (2006)

Not everyone is coming to the future, not everyone is learning from the past. — Madonna - Future

Your love is lifting me higher
— The Glitch Mob - Higher [meaningful work, voluntary work]

Your heart is not open so I must go, the spell has been broken I loved you so. Freedom comes when you learn to let go, creation comes when you learn to say no. You were my lesson I had to learn, I was your fortress you had to burn. Pain is a warning that somethings wrong, I pray to God that it wont be long. Theres nothing left to try, theres no place left to hide. Theres no greater power, than the power of good-bye. Learn to say good-bye
— Madonna - The Power of Good-Bye

Fuck the police! I was born in jail, you dont know me.
— Bros Before Hos (2013)

What I want, I am not allowed,
what I should, I don't want.

Even thinkin bout the city makes my brain fuckin hurt. I dont rep no fuckin

city cause I came from the dirt. ... I love this dirt, I call it home
— Snak The Ripper - From The Dirt

It remains tense.

How will my son pass the math exam without breakfast? I must go to welface services, I collect bottles for him. And **if the cunt from child protective service tries to take him away from me, the goddamn witch will be grilled.** — K.I.Z - Fleisch [meat]

I come from where politicians don't go, where gang members do their thing. Parallel society - **Nobody wants to look, but the child protective service is taking away a mother's child, once again.** — Eko Fresh - Das Ghetto nicht aus mir

And if you feel what I mean, I tell you something, you have nothing to lose, come on, risk something. — Fiva MC - Vier Wände

Free yourself, run for your life. Even if you fall, get back up and fight! Escaping in chains means: running all life!
— Creutzfeld & Jakob - Flucht in Ketten [escaping in chains]

Finally weekend! Taking endless drugs, Finally weekend! See the world with different eyes. Finally weekend! Let us get high, finally another shitty week is over.
— Sido - Endlich Wochenende

And you are guilty, because the majority wants it so. Because you are different from the rest, because you don't fall for tricks. The sick society is making you sick, you are a punk. — Knochenfabrik - Grüne Haare [green hair]

We are black sheep, criminals, whores, rockers, and rebels. Marginal figures, outsiders, street kids, soundwave riders. Junkies, dreamers, punks, and weirdos, we are losers and winners. Children of this time, united by fate. What we are, we are together, stealing the bait from the traps of life. We want what we can't get, freedom and pirate love. Day after day, we chase our dreams. Ruled by criminals who criminalize us, we have thoughts no one tolerates. But your time is up, there are more of us out there. We are searching for a new path, for the crack in the wall of reality. Going, keep going, always keep going, going, keep going, and never stop. Going, keep going, and you will find your way, the way that makes you strong, when you walk it.
— Böhse Onkelz - Kinder dieser Zeit [children of this time]

Every day dies a part of you, every day runs your time.
Every day a day that you lose, nothing lasts for all time.
— Die Toten Hosen - Nichts bleibt für die Ewigkeit [nothing lasts for all time]

Will you be good? — Nils Bjurman to Lisbeth Salander, The Girl with the Dragon Tattoo (2009) (Stieg Larsson - Millennium Trilogy)

Government's view of the economy could be summed up in a few short

phrases: If it moves, tax it. If it keeps moving, regulate it. And if it stops moving, subsidize it. — Ronald Reagan (1986)
[planned economy, security mania]

The most terrifying words in the English language are: I am from the government and I am here to help. — Ronald Reagan

They say the world has become too complex for simple answers. They are wrong. — Ronald Reagan

There are decades where nothing happens; and there are weeks where decades happen. — Lenin

Computer says no. — Little Britain

The world is a pile of shit, who are you telling? ... We meet again, I know everything has its time, enjoy life, take joy in every little thing. Think of me, think back to the crazy times, if I still have a wish, then I wish that you are happy.
— Sido - Mein Testament

Movements are synchronized to puppeteer strings.
— DRS - The Puppeteer

Arguing with idiots? You can also play chess with a pigeon. No matter how good you are at chess, the pigeon will knock over all the pieces, shit on the board, and walk around like it won.

I don't try to fit in anymore, you do this, you do that, I am too crazy for that.
— Lemur - Dazugehirn (feat. Nazz) (Lemur aka Herr von Grau: M3)

Im so happy, cos today I found my friends, theyre in my head.
— Nirvana - Lithium (Kurt Cobain: M1/M4)

De gustibus non est disputandum.
You should not argue about taste, you will never agree.

Do you believe in fate, Neo? - No. - Why not? - Because I don't like the idea, that I am not in **control** of my life. - I know exactly what you mean. Let me tell you why you are here. You are here because you know something. **What you know you can not explain, but you feel it.** You felt it your entire life, that there is something wrong with the world. You don't know what it is, but it is there, like a splinter in your mind, driving you mad. It is this feeling, that has brought you to me. Do you know what I am talking about? - The Matrix? - Do you want to know what it is? The Matrix is everywhere. It is all around us, even now in this very room. You can see it when you look out your window, or when you turn on your television. You can feel it when you go to work, when you go to church, when you pay your taxes. It is the world that has been pulled over your eyes, to blind you from the truth. - What truth? - That you are a **slave**, Neo. Like everyone else, you were born into slavery, born into a prison that you can not smell or taste or touch, **a prison for your mind.**
— Matrix (1999)

I would like to share a revelation that I have had during my time here. It came to me, when I tried to classify your species, and I realized, that you are not actually mammals. Every mammal on this planet instinctively develops a natural **balance** with its environment. But you humans don't. You move to an area, and you **multiply** and multiply, until every natural resource is consumed. The only way you can survive is to spread to another area. There is another organism on this planet, that follows the same pattern. Do you know what it is? A **virus**. Human beings are a disease, a cancer of this planet. You are a plague, and we are the cure.
— Agent Smith, Matrix (1999)

I hate this place, this zoo, this prison, this reality, whatever you want to call it, I can't stand it any longer. It's the smell, if there is such a thing. I feel saturated by it. I can taste your stink, and every time I do, I fear that I have somehow been infected by it. It's repulsive, isn't it? I must get out of here, I must get free.
— Agent Smith, Matrix (1999)

The matrix is a system, Neo. That system is our enemy. But when you're inside, you look around, what do you see? Businessmen, teachers, lawyers, carpenters... the very minds of the people we are trying to save. **But until we do, these people are still a part of that system, and that makes them our enemy.** You have to understand, most of these people are not ready to be unplugged. **And many of them are so inured, so hopelessly dependent on the system that they will fight to protect it.** [Neo turns around] Were you listening to me, Neo? Or were you looking at the woman in the red dress? - Neo: I was... - Morpheus: [points behind Neo] Look again. [the woman becomes an agent] Freeze it! [the simulation stops] - Neo: This... this isn't the Matrix? - Morpheus: No, it's another training program designed to teach you one thing: If you are not one of us, you are one of them. [points at the agent] - Neo: What are they? - Morpheus: Sentient programs. They can move in and out of any software still hard-wired to their system. That means that anyone we haven't unplugged is potentially an agent. Inside the Matrix, they are everyone and they are no one. We have survived by hiding from them, by running from them. But **they are the gatekeepers**. They are guarding all the doors, they are holding all the keys, which means that sooner or later, someone is going to have to fight them. - Neo: Someone? - Morpheus: I won't lie to you, Neo. Every single man or woman, who has stood their ground, everyone who has fought an Agent, has died.
— Morpheus, Matrix (1999)

I know you are out there. I can feel you now. I know that you are afraid. You are afraid of us. You are afraid of change. I don't know the future. I did not come here to tell how this is going to end. **I came to tell you how it is going to begin.** I am going to hang up this phone and then **I am going to show these people what you don't want them to see.** I am going to show them a world without you. **A world without rules** and controls, without borders or boundaries. A world where anything is possible. Where

we go from there, is a choice I leave to you.
— Neo, Matrix (1999)

All you can do is warn them.
If they dont listen, move on, so you can warn others. [broad-first search]

Save the planet. Kill all humans. — Bender [M1], Futurama
[overpopulation, what would an Artificial Intelligence do?]

If I were reincarnated, I would wish to be returned to earth as a killer virus, to lower human population levels. — Prince Philip - People As Animals (1986) (paraphrased)

Cannibalism is a radical but realistic solution to the problem of overpopulation. — Prince Philip

Leela [F1]: Dear Fry [M3], our time together was short, but it was the best time of my life.
Fry: All in all, I had a good life. What do you say, the three of us grab a sixpack, and watch the universe end.
Bender [M1]: That is basically what I do every day.
Fry: To the end of the universe!
— Futurama S06E07 The Late Philip J Fry

Consumption. It's the new national pastime. Fuck baseball, it is consumption. The only true lasting American value that is left. Buying things, buying things ... **People spending money they dont have, on things they dont need.** So they can max out their credit cards and spend the rest of their lives paying 18 percent interest on something that cost 12.50. And they didn't like it when they got it home anyway. Not too bright, folks. Not too fucking bright. But if you talk to one of them about this, if you isolate one of them, you sit down with them, rationally talk to them, about **the low IQ's and the dumb behavior and the bad decisions.** Right away they start talking about education. **That's the big answer to everything: Education.** They say "We need more money for education. We need more books, more teachers, more classrooms, more schools. We need more testing for the kids". You say to them, "Well, you know, **we have tried all of that, and the kids still can't pass the tests".** They say, "don't you worry about that, we're going to lower the passing grades". And that is what they do in lots of these schools now. **They lower the passing grades so more kids can pass.** More kids pass, the school looks good, everybody's happy, the IQ of the country slips another two or three points, and pretty soon all you'll need to get into college is a fucking pencil. Got a pencil? Get the fuck in, there, it is physics. Then everyone wonders, why 17 other countries graduate more scientists than we do. **Education. Politicians know that word, they use it on you.** Politicians have traditionally hidden behind three things: the flag, the Bible and children. "No child left behind, no child left behind ..." Oh, really? Well, it was not long ago, you were talking about giving kids a head start. Head start, left behind. Someone is losing fucking ground here. But there is a reason for this. **There's a reason that**

**education sucks.** And it is the same reason that it will never ever, ever be fixed. It's never going to get any better. Don't look for it. Be happy with what you got. Because **the owners of this country don't want that.** I'm talking about the real owners now. **The real owners. The big, wealthy business interests that control things and make all the important decisions.** Forget the politicians. The politicians are put there to give you the idea that you have freedom of choice. You don't. **You have no choice. You have owners.** They own you. They own everything. They own all the important land. They own and control the corporations. They've long since bought and paid for the Senate, the Congress, the state houses, and city halls. They got the judges in their back pocket. And they own all the big media companies so **they control just about all of the news and information you get to hear.** They got you by the balls. They spend billions of dollars every year lobbying, lobbying to get what they want. Well, we know what they want. They want more for themselves, and less for everybody else. But I'll tell you what they don't want. They don't want a population of citizens capable of critical thinking. **They don't want well-informed, well-educated people, capable of critical thinking.** They're not interested in that. That doesn't help them. That's against their interest. That's right. **They don't want people who are smart enough to figure out how badly they're getting fucked by a system that threw them overboard 30 fucking years ago.** They don't want that. You know what they want? **They want obedient workers.** Obedient workers. People who are just smart enough to run the machines and do the paperwork, and just **dumb enough to passively accept** all these increasingly shittier jobs, with the lower pay, the longer hours, the reduced benefits. The end of overtime and the vanishing pension that disappears the minute you go to collect it. And now, they're coming for your Social Security money. They want your fucking retirement money. They want it back, so they can give it to their criminal friends on Wall Street. And you know something, they'll get it. They'll get it all from you, sooner or later, because **they own this fucking place.** It's a big club, and you ain't in it. You and I are not in the big club. By the way, it is the same big club they use to beat you over the head with all day long when **they tell you what to believe.** All day long beating you over the head, and **their media telling you what to believe, what to think and what to buy.** The table is tilted, folks. **The game is rigged.** And nobody seems to notice. Nobody seems to care. Good, honest, hard-working people ... white collar, blue collar, it doesn't matter what color shirt you have on. **Good, honest, hard-working people continue to elect these rich cocksuckers who don't give a fuck about them.** They don't give a fuck about you. They don't give a fuck about you. They don't care about you. At all. At all. At all. Yeah. You know. And nobody seems to notice. Nobody seems to care. That's what the owners count on. The fact that **Americans will probably remain willfully ignorant** of the big red, white and blue dick that is being jammed up their assholes every day. Because the owners of this country know the truth: **It's called "the American dream" because you must be asleep to believe it.**

— George Carlin - Life Is Worth Losing (2005)

You know what's killing the planet? Mental incest. Not war, not greed — mental incest: the same minds breeding the same ideas until everything comes out ugly and sterile.
Physical incest gives you genetic defects. Mental incest gives you moral defects. No new DNA, no new thought — just recycled fear wearing a smile.
A small club at the top decides what's "reasonable", turns its subjective worldview into "objective truth", and enforces it with laws, cops, and talks. That's not justice; that's a personality cage with branding.
They worship equality of outcome — a nice way to say "nobody's allowed to be exceptional". Call it fairness, call it safety, it's still lobotomy by consensus.
Once we had a solution space; now we've got a shoebox. Step outside it and you're a freak, a traitor, or "problematic". From Overton window to Overton prison.
And the guards? They're us. People terrified of thinking wrong, policing each other for comfort points. That's the reptile brain in charge — survival panic dressed as morality.
So here we are: billions of comfortable clones, congratulating ourselves for agreeing on everything. Mental incest — safe, sterile, and terminal.
— George Carlin - Mental Incest (2025) (Generated by ChatGPT)

Be excellent to each other. [And fuck politeness.]
— Linus Torvalds, creator of Linux - Code of Conflict (2015) [meritocracy, good work is rewarded, short feedback-loop.]

1. Maintain humanity under 500 million,
in perpetual balance with nature.
2. Guide reproduction wisely, improving fitness and diversity.
— Georgia Guidestones, 1980

What I can't create, I don't understand. — Richard Feynman [reproducability]

Do one thing, and do it right. — Unix Philosophy [Modular Design]

Keep it simple, stupid. — KISS Principle [Minimalism]

Lead by example. — [Authorative education? Demand much, help much]

You are as smart as the Pope, Bitch, I give a shit about the state and gather like-minded people around me like free radicals. This is Hank, I am homophobic, I hate humans, but so humane, for the understanding of my fans, I lower my level.
— JAW & Hollywood Hank - Ackergaul Konfekt Remix

Only who offends, is also honest. — Thomas Paine

Rich heart wears poor coat.

Better real enemies than false friends.

Modern man is kept in a rush of activity, so that he has no time to think, about the meaning of his life and the world. — Albert Schweitzer

I predict that [the HPV vaccine] Gardasil will become the greatest medical scandal of all times, because at some point in time, the evidence will add up, to prove, that this vaccine has absolutely no effect on cervical cancer, and that **all the very many adverse effects, which destroy lives and even kill, serve no other purpose than to generate profit for the manufacturers.**
— Bernard Dalbergue, also worked with Merck

Tyler: You know man, it could be worse. A woman could cut off your penis while you're sleeping and toss it out the window of a moving car. - There's always that. I don't know, it's just... when you buy furniture, you tell yourself, that's it. That's the last sofa I'm gonna need. Whatever else happens, I've got that sofa problem handled. I had it all. I had a stereo that was very decent, a wardrobe that was getting very respectable. I was close to being complete. - Tyler: Shit, man. Now it's all gone. - All gone... - Tyler: All gone! Do you know what a "duvet" is? - A comforter. - Tyler: It's a blanket. Just a blanket. Why do guys like you and I know what a "duvet" is? **Is this essential to our survival as hunters and gatherers?** No. What are we, then? - I don't know... consumers? - Tyler: Right. We're consumers. We are by-products of a lifestyle obsession. Murder, crime, poverty? These things don't concern me. What concerns me are celebrity magazines, television with 500 channels, some guy's name on my underwear. Rogaine, Viagra, Olestra... - Martha Stewart... - Tyler: Fuck Martha Stewart! Martha's polishing the brass on the Titanic. It's all going down, man. So fuck off with your sofa units and Strinne green stripe patterns. I say, never be complete. I say, stop being perfect. I say, let's evolve. Chips fall where they may. But that's me, and I could be wrong. Maybe it's a terrible tragedy. - No. It's just stuff. It's not a tragedy, but... - Tyler: Well, you did lose a lot of versatile solutions for modern living. - Fuck, you're right. My insurance is probably gonna cover it, so... What? - Tyler: Things you own end up owning you. But do what you like, man.
— Fight Club (1999), Tyler Durden [M1]

This is it, Ground Zero. Would you like to say a few words to mark the occasion? ... The people I meet on each flight, they're single-serving friends. Between takeoff and landing, we have our time together. That's all we get. [No further contact. No building of relations.] ... On a long enough timeline, the survival rate for everyone drops to zero. [Everything will die.] ... Is this essential to our survival as hunters and gatherers? ... We are consumers. ... Advertising has us chasing cars and clothes, working jobs we hate, so we can buy shit we don't need. ... With money we don't have, we buy things we don't need, to impress people we don't like ... You were looking for a way to change your life. You could not do this on your own. All the ways you wish you could be, that is me. I look like you wanna look. I fuck like you wanna fuck. I am smart, capable, and most importantly, I am free in all the ways that you are not. ... That is my opinion, and I could be

wrong, maybe everything is a terrible tragedy. ... Fuck Martha Stewart. Martha is polishing the brass on the Titanic. It's all going down, man. ... My insurance is probably gonna cover it ... - The things you own, end up owning you. ... I see all this potential, and how it is wasted. ... That is no love, that is sport fucking. ... The liberator, who destroyed my property, has realigned my world view. ... The Fight Club is Tyler's and my gift, our gift to the world. ... This week, each one of you has a homework assignment. You're gonna go out, you're gonna start a fight with a total stranger. You're gonna start a fight, and you're gonna lose. ... Tyler dreamed up new homework assignments. He handed them out in sealed envelopes. [Secret orders to his soldiers.] ... He had a plan, no fear, no distractions, the ability to let, what does not matter, truly slide. ... We are slaves to the IKEA nesting instinct. ... You're too old, fat man. Your tits are too big. Get the fuck off my porch. ... [Shaved bald] like a monkey, ready to be shot into space. Space monkey! Ready to sacrifice himself for the greater good. ... Listen up, maggots, you are not special, you are not a beautiful or unique snowflake, you are the same decaying organic matter as everything else. ... I am all alone. My father dumped me. Tyler dumped me. I am Jack's broken heart. ... I am Jack's inflamed sense of rejection. ... I am Jack's wasted life. ... I am Jack's smirking revenge. ... With insomnia, nothing is real. Everything is far away. Everything is a copy, of a copy, of a copy. ... On a long enough timeline, the survival rate for everyone drops to zero. [We are all going to die.] ... You have a kind of sick desperation in your laugh. ... Our fathers were our models for God. Our fathers ran away. ... We are a generation of men raised by women. I am wondering if another woman is really the answer to our questions. ... First you must know, not fear, but know, that some day, you will die. [memento mori] ... We have all been raised on television to **believe** that one day we will be millionaires and movie gods and rock stars... but we will never be. We are slowly learning that fact, and we are very, very pissed off. ... We are the middle-children of history. We have no purpose, no place.
We have no Great War, no Great Depression.
**Our great war is a spiritual war** [psychowar, infowar], our great depression is our life. ... You decide your level of involvement ... Forget what you know, about life, about friendship ... This is your life, and it is ending one minute at a time ... I am Jack's wasted life ...
**What do you want to do before you die?** ... Stop trying to control everything, just let go. Let go! ... In the world I see, you are stalking elk through the damp canyon forests around the ruins of Rockefeller Center. You wear leather clothes that will last you the rest of your life. You climb the wrist-thick kudzu vines that wrap the Sears Tower. And when you look down, you see tiny figures pounding corn, laying strips of venison on the empty car pool lane of some abandoned superhighway. ... You met me in a strange phase of my life
— Fight Club (1999), Tyler Durden [M1], Chuck Palahniuk [M4]

You should admit your situation. There would be more dignity in it. - You go to hell. - All right. Let me ask you something. **If the rule you followed**

**brought you to this, of what use was the rule?** - Do you have any idea how crazy you are? - You mean the nature of this conversation? - I mean the nature of you.
— Cormac McCarthy - No Country for Old Men (2005)

TODO move: Concept: Home Office and Home Schooling. Private office for 2 to 4 people. Private school for 4 to 8 people. Why should I always sit at home alone? We don't have to share the same apartment. Working together during the day is enough.

TODO move: If you are honest: your life has no meaning. So you might as well drop everything, and help me prove (and spread) my crazy theory. But you will not do that because you have "no time". I call it: inertia, comfort, false patience, false loyalty, false security, investment protection, "too late", "too old", repression, stubbornness, ignorance.

TODO move: But also: We all are "trapped in shit". **Such a theory of paradise on earth only makes sense if you have a concrete place, where you can actually live this theory.** It must be a place where only like-minded people live, where there are no strangers who disturb. Example: rural living community, eco-village, Shaolin monastery, historic village, Amish people, **traditional agriculture**, manual labor, nomads, herders, hunters and gatherers.

You stick your nose into things, that are none of your business ... I have no fear from you, even if you throw me in jail — 2ara - Bullenschwein [police pig]

We should forget about small efficiencies about 97% of the time. Premature optimization is the root of all evil. — Donald Knuth

**Beginning determines the rest.** When I get up, do I have a good mood? Then it will be a good day. When I get up, do I have only shit in my brain? Then I will waste the day.

Love is a wild animal ... Amuur Amuur, everyone just wants you tame — Rammstein - Amour

We are made for the things we love. — Rakede - Sonne

Have a nice day and let me be a good man. Blame your mental capacity, if you don't laugh at K.I.Z, you amoebas. ... You write history, we dictate. ... The truth is not in your school books. ... Where is world war three? Do you want me to fall asleep up here? — K.I.Z - Wir

I am not coming with you to the door, we go straight into the forest.
This is free violence, I am fighting for raw love. — K.I.Z - Geld Essen

Justice being taken away, then, what are kingdoms but great robberies? For what are robberies themselves but little kingdoms?
— Augustine of Hippo - The City of God 4.4.1 (De Civitate Dei, year 400)

I only believe in statistics that I doctored myself. You have enemies? Good. That means you've stood up for something, sometime in your life. The best

argument against democracy is a five-minute conversation with the average voter. Men occasionally stumble over the truth, but most of them pick themselves up, and hurry off as if nothing had happened.
— Winston Churchill [M3]

This world is full of crazy people, you thought that there were no more heros. K.I.Z wear judge wigs, we drive through your hood and practice self-justice. ... Police are a gang, politicians are mafia-godfathers, I am the law, run from the gun store to the record store. ... **You became cops because you are too weak to become criminals**, and you want eternal life, you feed on souls, you monitor my ghetto with diamond-studded hearing aids. Give power to migrant invaders, like in the United States, finally Obama can enslave the whites. ... I speak to you five minutes before the world-end, before they take it get the money from the bank. They want to take it from the poor and give it to the rich, we should work for free like motherfucked dwarfs.
— K.I.Z - Selbstjustiz, 2009

A single death is a tragedy, a million deaths is a statistic.
— Josef Stalin

People never lie so much as before an election, during a war, or after a hunt. — Otto von Bismarck

Someone who does not know the truth is just an idiot, but someone who knows the truth and calls it a lie is a criminal.
Hungry man, reach for the book, it is a weapon.
Robbing a bank is a job for amateurs, true professionals found a bank.
— Bertolt Brecht

This is the secret of propaganda: He, who is the target of propaganda, should be completely immersed in the ideas of propaganda, without him ever noticing, that he is being immersed. — Joseph Goebbels

The goal of socialism is, to eliminate the individual and his personality. Socialism can appear anywhere at any time, when humans end the connection to God, and begin to worship nothingness. — Dimitrios Kisoudis, AFD - The death drive in history. Manifestations of socialism, Foreword, 2016
[But which "god" does he mean? Dead gods or living gods?]

Every Culture passes through the age-phases of the individual man. Each has its childhood, youth, manhood and old age.
— Oswald Spengler - The Decline of the West (1922)
(cycle theory, four seasons, four generations)

The "Federal Republic of Germany" system of state, offices, judges, police and the all-powerful political mafia protect each other. Law and order don't matter, one crow does not peck out the eye of another crow, these people protect each other, and even the actual counterpart (the freelance lawyers) largely play along with the game. Any citizen who *seriously* rebels against the state, offices or judges, is an enemy of the state, who is destroyed in

focussed action. ... The European Union started with fraud, and ends as a dictatorship ... The United States rulers are by no means interested in creating strong competition, their goal is easy control of people. Only what is united, and structured down to the last detail, can be controlled easily, also in the long term. For this purpose, the peoples were conditioned to strict obedience [education], without ever asking about the meaning of it all. [Who believes will be saved.] ... All actors involved in this European Union (officers, politicians, commissioners, members of parliament), benefit initially through very good salaries and extensive privileges, and after leaving, through their contacts and reputation. They follow every command, even though they know fully well, that the European Union is working against the people, and is based on undemocratic and dictatorial structures. The people (as shown here) are not only lied to and cheated, not only bullied and financially plundered, no, they are also prevented from exercising their constitutional right by the "Office for the Protection of the Constitution", a secret service with a fake name. This constitutional right says: The people are allowed to do **self-organization** in political parties. [Contradiction: bans of political parties.]
— Werner Wasserberg - Der Staat als Räuberbande [the state as a gang of robbers],
Chapter 11: Political abuse of justice

States also have their taboos. Rational state theory can rationally legitimize statehood [legal], but is unable to explain the concrete state in the contingency of time, people and territory [legitimate]. Therefore, the nation state, becoming self-aware, had to resort to taboos such as founding myths [lies].
— Otto Depenheuer - Recht und Tabu [rights and taboos]

They know, that I will break out, and carry me, so I don't learn to walk. — K.I.Z - Käfigbett [cage bed]

I am being born and see the light, neon lights are blinding my face.
Unknown hands check my weight, I realize early, I am fucked.
— Juju - Freisein (feat. Xavier Naidoo) [to be free]

The enemy wants to destroy me, I know what will come, I can trick death with immortal music. — Massimo & Tarek (K.I.Z) - Angst [fear]

The Statue of Liberty is a whore and I am fucking her
— Haftbefehl - Lass die Affen aus'm Zoo [release the monkeys from the zoo]

Do you want me to storm your show? Kill your with a shit-filled toilet brush? Now we party and German taxpayers pay, I have a butler and a whirlpool in my deportation prison.
— Haftbefehl - Lass die Affen aus'm Zoo (Babos Remix) (feat. K.I.Z) [release the monkeys from the zoo]

Angel in heart, devil in head.
Follow the voice in you, not the one in your head.

— Haftbefehl - Engel im Herz, Teufel im Kopf

Depressions in ghetto.
Forget SOS, no one will save you.
— Haftbefehl - Depressionen im Ghetto

Backpacks full of angel trumpets, we don't learn for school, we learn for life. The hood is small, but the horizon is wide. Waste your time, waste your time.
— Zugezogen Maskulin - Plattenbau O.S.T.

I am not from the East Side, I am not from the West Side, brother I am from the Stone Age. Everyone here says I am likeable and nice, a Gysi on the street and a Stalin in bed. Yesterday I played "what should I vote", what came out, brother? Caliphate! — K.I.Z - VIP in der Psychiatrie

Why is it that no one understands me and everyone likes me?
— Albert Einstein

I was a slave for all of my life, I have a scar from every human I knew. But today I bring the resistance to the streets, with a clenched fist on my flag. Many of us are still not awake and aimless, but the virus spreads through touch. More and more people like me break free, I ram the flag into the ground and scream: I am alive! — Private Paul - Blaues Blut

I had to write ... so my head would not explode.
— Torch - Ich hab geschrieben

Mom, we have not been honest with each other for a long time, I grinned so much when I was with you. Basically, I feel like shit, but I can not afford the gun, I can not show you the pain. Mom, listen to me, I swear I can not do it alone, I have fallen, help me get back on my feet. Who am I kidding? My wings are broken, I am exhausted, but still I practice until I vomit. Until the last mic is dropped, and the last word is spoken, Mum you said "Child, the world is open for you". But the world has made me bitter, and broke my little heart, Mom, please tell me, where can I find this hope? You don't know who I am, you just know who I was, I did some shit, but I also did good. Mom, please believe me, it was a difficult decision for me, but I belong at the mic, and not at the stove. **I believed in the good, but the pill tastes so bitter, this world slowly dying, that is why I don't want children.** Mom, I want to be honest with you, but **I have more fear of living, than of dying**. But don't worry, I will become something, I will become something. I am sorry, but **this world has made me bitter**, mom, can you understand me? That is why I don't want children. That is why I don't want children. That is why I don't want children. **Why was it so easy** to believe? I knew, that no matter how high I build my pyramids, someone will always catch me, **but every time you fall, you realize that it hurts when no one stands for you.** I would have given my life for the gang, but the gang would not give theirs for me, everyone against everyone, everyone against me. **I am the hope-carrier with no hope**, where the whole thing will lead? Not even God knows, period. And mom please don't ask, **why I can not trust anyone**, I

don't believe in peace, when it was built on war. The logic is sobering, I am something like enlightened, **I don't believe what they say**, but I act as if I want to. Because what is asked of me, I can not do to a soul. Most people are doing bad, the others are sweating inside their work clothes. Mom, it is disgusting, but no one here is equal. We are only judged, by whether we are poor or rich. That is why I draw my conclusions, show the world the middle finger, **no one can save us**, that is why I don't want children.
— Antifuchs [F1?] - Mama




Liberty has never come from the government. Liberty has always come from the subjects of the government. **The history of liberty is a history of resistance.** The history of liberty is a history of the limitation of governmental power, not the increase of it. — Woodrow Wilson, 1912

The way to school is every day a funeral march. No one has interest, every one has fear, and every one follows... into catastrophe, like in a collective-suicide cult.

Daniela likes Jonas, but Jonas loves Vanessa, Vanessa would like to be with Lars, but he likes Melanie better. ... Luckily I am an old man, so all that is not my business anymore, I am neither straight nor gay, and I am happy with a comfortable chair. — Knorkator - Alter Mann [old man. in german, "chair" can also mean "shit", see also "Stuhlgang"]

We [politicians] decide something, then put it out there, and wait for some time, to see what happens. If there is no big outcry, and no uprisings, **because most people don't even understand, what has been decided**, then we continue, step by step, until there is no way back. — Jean-Claude Juncker [M3], 1999

Europe finds, only ever through crises, to greater integration.
— Jean-Claude Juncker [M3] [globalism, fake crises]

When things get serious, you must lie. — Jean-Claude Juncker

In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way. — Franklin Roosevelt

You keep them stupid, I keep them poor. (says the king to the priest)

The high and rich clergy fear nothing more than the enlightenment of the lower masses. [lower class = children] — J.W. Goethe

I have studied everything, and am just as stupid as before. — J.W. Goethe - Faust

Feeling is everything, names are smoke and mirrors. — J.W. Goethe - Faust

What is the majority? The majority is nonsense, understanding has always only been with few people. Does he worry about the whole, who does not have? Does the beggar have any freedom, any choice? He has to sell his vote for bread and boots, to the powerful human, who pays him. The votes should be weighed and not counted. The state must fall, sooner or later, where the majority wins and ignorance decides. — Friedrich Schiller, 1805

(Midday-sleep is sacred. Walking barefoot is sacred.) — Albert Einstein

It is easier to fool people, than to convince them they have been fooled.
— Mark Twain
[When types 24 have started something, they want to finish it, at any cost.]

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything.
— Mark Twain
[truth is simple, lies are complex.]

Beauty without expression is boring. ... People don't seem to realize, that their opinion of the world, is also a confession of their character. ... Make your own Bible. Select and collect all the words and sentences, that in all your readings have been to you, like the blast of a trumpet. ... Trust your instinct to the end, even though you can give no reason. ... The wise man in the storm prays to God, not for safety from danger, but for deliverance from fear. ... We are students of words: we are shut up in schools and colleges and recitation-rooms, for ten or fifteen years, and come out at last with a bag of wind, a memory of words, and don't know a thing. [no experience with work.] ... What is success? To win the respect of intelligent people, and the affection of children. ... The end of the human race will be, that it will eventually die of civilization. ... Fear defeats more people, than any other one thing in the world. ... Don't be too timid and squeamish about your actions, all life is an experiment. ... **Colleges hate geniusses, just as convents hate saints.** ... No law can be sacred to me, but that **law of my nature**. "Good" and "bad" are but names, very readily transferrable to this or that. The only right is what is after **my constitution**. The only wrong is what is against my constitution. [constitution = personality type.] ... Love of beauty is taste. The creation of beauty is art. ... How much of human life is lost in waiting. ... Science does not know its debt to imagination. ... **Happy will the house be, in which the relations are formed from character.** ... What I need is someone, who will make me do what I can. ... Every human alone is sincere - at the entrance of a second human, hypocrisy begins. ... Always do what you are afraid to do. [confront your fear.] — Ralph Waldo Emerson

Every society is three meals away from chaos.
— Vladimir Lenin

The best way to control the opposition is to lead it ourselves. — Vladimir Lenin, controlled opposition

I spoke the other day to the art historian Vanni Scheiwiler, who publishes in Milano. But mister Scheiwiler is pessimistic, he says that under the influence of **the new conformism**, the city Milano, after all the cultural center of Italy, has been undergoing a decline in intellectual vitality. **Anyone, who comes up with something that does not fit in with the line, is promptly put down by being called a "Fascist".** The word "Fascist" is reported so often, that one wonders, whether it has not lost all meaning! This reminded me of what Ignazio Silone said in 1945, soon after he returned to Italy from his Zurich exile: The fascism of tomorrow will never say "I am Fascism", but **the fascism of tomorrow will say "I am Antifascism".** — François Bondy - Italian Censorship, 1976

I met Ignazio Silone in Geneva, on the day he returned to Italy from exile, and suddenly he said: If Fascism returns, it will not say "I am Fascism", no, it will say "I am Antifascism". Many years later, when "Antifascism" was indeed exploited, and reduced to a fighting word, I understood that this sharp statement was prophetic. — François Bondy - Pfade der Neugier, 1988 [Antifa are fashion victims, "Anti" is an empty word, leftists are antilogical, leftists are liars, leftists abuse language for psychological warfare]

Under the relentless thrust of accelerating over-population and increasing over-organization, and by means of ever more effective methods of mind-manipulation, the democracies will change their nature; the quaint old forms — elections, parliaments, Supreme Courts and all the rest — will remain. The underlying substance will be a new kind of non-violent totalitarianism. All the traditional names, all the hallowed slogans will remain exactly what they were in the good old days. Democracy and freedom will be the theme of every broadcast and editorial — but the speakers and writers will have their very own definitions of democracy and freedom. Meanwhile the ruling oligarchy and its highly trained elite of soldiers, policemen, thought-manufacturers and mind-manipulators will quietly run the show as they see fit.
— Aldous Huxley, Brave New World Revisited (1958)
aka: soft power. psychowar. aggressive exploitation of human stupidity. we have two worlds: public and private = day and night = neurotics and psychotics = types 23 and types 14. everything in public life is optimized for idiots = neurotics = types 23 = socialists and nationalists. smart people are forced to hide in private life = psychotics = types 14 = communists and fascists. the basis for this division are personality types, which are inborn and stable for life. this means, idiots are physically trapped in stupidity (in plato's cave), and all forms of "education" can only hide that stupidity. idiots are physically blind to conspiracies, high-level organized crime, psychowar,

slavery. so the challenge is to find a better symbiosis between stupid and smart people.

The thirst for unity must be satisfied, be it in the mass grave. — Albert Camus [Equality, Socialism]

When politicians are weak, then we artists must dictate, what a society must look like. — Herbert Grönemeyer [M3], 2019 [Covid politics, Soft Power against Fascism]

With insomnia, nothing is real. Everything is far away. Everything is a copy, of a copy, of a copy. — Fight Club

Riddle riddle, whats your middle?

The intelligent investor is a realist, who sells to optimists, and buys from pessimists. — Benjamin Graham

What do you see in me? asks the mirror, and loses its face.

All talents are beautiful. — Tolerant

Work leads to more work... Whole life is work! — Activist

Noli turbare circulos meos. Don't disturb my circles. — Archimedes [circle = group of four = feedback loop = circle of friends]

To confuse my enemies, I raise the bar. — truth-teller

Hate me because I am real. — truth-teller

"Good roar lion" says the zookeeper, and spits into the cage.
"Then die of the flu" says the lion, and continues to rotate.

time wants to move on ...
but pacifism is standing in the way, trying to live forever.

John Paul II warns with regard to the "return of ancient gnostic ideas under the guise of the so-called New Age: We cannot delude ourselves that this will lead toward a renewal of religion.
It is only a new way of practising **gnosticism — that attitude of the spirit that, in the name of a profound knowledge of God, results in distorting His Word and replacing it with purely human words.**
Gnosticism never completely abandoned the realm of Christianity. Instead, it has always existed side by side with Christianity, sometimes taking the shape of a philosophical movement, but more often assuming the characteristics of a religion or a para-religion **in distinct, if not declared, conflict with all that is essentially Christian.**"
An example of this can be seen in the enneagram, the nine-type tool for **character analysis** [personality psychology], which when used as a means of spiritual growth introduces an ambiguity in the doctrine and the life of the Christian faith.
— Pontifical Council For Culture - A Christian reflection on the "New Age" [gnostics, scientists, atheists, Protestants, infidels, dissidents, heretics, antichrists, antisocialists, nihilists, opposition, dividers, dualism, enemies of

the state, private humans, living gods, master morality, small states, communists, subjectivism, individualism]

Of all the means to insure happiness throughout the whole life, by far the most important is the winning of friends.
— Epicurus - A Guide to Happiness

I just have shit in my brain. — Terrorgruppe - Pubertät [puberty]

Who asks reason on questions of faith,
gets un-Christian answers. — Wilhelm Busch

Where good becomes evil, evil becomes good.

The devil's best trick is his invisibility.

Evil people always hide behind stupid people.

Dont think so much, it dont suit you.

Nothing is so disgusting as respect based on fear. [rule by fear, reign of terror, the real terrorists] Hypocritical injustice gives rise to wars, violent justice rushes into wars. Cruelty causes outrage, stupidity causes discourage. Most great actions, most great thoughts, have a ridiculous beginning. What is a human in revolt? A human who says no. Art and revolt will only die with the last human. The order of the day is: The will to justice must replace the will to power. Life is short and wasting your time is a sin. Sin is waiting for a second life, and running away from the first life and its merciless greatness. don't wait for the Last Judgment, it happens every day. Wholeness does not need rules. Politics and the future are shaped by people without ideas, without greatness ... People with greatness avoid politics. Losing life is no big deal, but watching the meaning of life being dissolved is unbearable. [quick death versus slow death] The fear of death is a fact, but the fact is also: This fear (no matter how great it may be) has never been strong enough, to suppress human desire. An exaggerated virtue is: killing one's passions, a deeper virtue is: bringing one's passions into balance. At the heart of a work, even when it is dark, an unfading sun shines. To condemn someone means, to not understand him. First you seek justice, and finally you organize a police force. All modern revolutions lead to more government. Every revolutionary ends up as a tyrant or traitor. Art is similar to shame, it can not say things directly. It is only late that you have the courage to do what you know. — Albert Camus [M4?]

They say, the world is about to end ... I say fuck it! We all deserve to die! ... Let's fuck the world with all it is trend, they say it is all about to end. ... **There's a prison that is gone but the fear lives on**, I watch you walk on the dotted line. Maybe you don't see what's in front of me, **maybe you won't stand the test of time**. ... I fall in love with the old times, I never mention my own mind. **Let's fuck the world with all it is trend**, thank god it is all about to end. — Scars On Broadway - They Say

The great Alexander's empire collapsed, the empire of the ancient Romans and the empire of Napoleon fell into ruins, they were built on the power of

weapons. But **the Empire of New Rome** has existed for almost 1500 years and will last for who knows how long, because it **rests on the most solid foundation: the stupidity of humans.**
— Otto von Corvin

Chapter I: Organizing Chaos
The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country. We are governed, our minds are molded, our tastes formed, our ideas suggested, largely by men we have never heard of. This is a logical result of the way in which our democratic society is organized. Vast numbers of human beings must cooperate in this manner if they are to live together as a smoothly functioning society.
Our invisible governors are, in many cases, unaware of the identity of their fellow members in the inner cabinet.
They govern us by their qualities of natural leadership, their ability to supply needed ideas and by their key position in the social structure. Whatever attitude one chooses to take toward this condition, it remains a fact that in almost every act of our daily lives, whether in the sphere of politics or business, in our social conduct or our ethical thinking, we are dominated by the relatively small number of persons who understand the mental processes and social patterns of the masses. It is they who pull the wires which control the public mind, who harness old social forces and contrive new ways to bind and guide the world.
It is not usually realized how necessary these invisible governors are to the orderly functioning of our group life. In theory, every citizen may vote for whom he pleases. Our Constitution does not envisage political parties as part of the mechanism of government, and its framers seem not to have pictured to themselves the existence in our national politics of anything like the modern political machine. But the American voters soon found that without organization and direction, their individual votes (cast perhaps for dozens or hundreds of candidates) would produce nothing but confusion. Invisible government, in the shape of rudimentary political parties, arose almost overnight. Ever since then we have agreed, for the sake of simplicity and practicality, that party machines should narrow down the field of choice to two candidates, or at most three or four. [narrow solution space, gross simplification]
In theory, every citizen makes up his mind on public questions and matters of private conduct. In practice, if all men had to study for themselves the abstruse economic, political, and ethical data involved in every question, they would find it impossible to come to a conclusion about anything. [most people are incapable of making decisions] We have voluntarily agreed to let an invisible government sift the data and high-spot the outstanding issues so that our field of choice shall be narrowed to practical proportions.
— Edward Bernays - Propaganda (1928)

Believe those who are seeking the truth and doubt those who find it.
— André Gide

I recommend to run away from "the awakening", because in the awakening we cannot work any more, we will just sit under the apple tree and let others feed us [passivism], like some antisocial Buddha, but we are too important for that [activism].
— Wolfgang Eggert, 2025-03-05, interview with NuoFlix, "Q&A mit Wolfgang Eggert"

Religion is: true for the people, false for the wise, useful for the rulers.
The five hallmarks of the Roman decaying culture: Concern with displaying affluence instead of building wealth. Obsession with sex and perversions of sex. Art becomes freakish and sensationalistic instead of creative and original. Widening disparity between very rich and very poor. Increased demand to live off the state.
— Edward Gibbon - The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire

Every human has two educations, one which he receives from others, and one, more important, which he gives to himself. [autodidact]
Conversation enriches the understanding, but solitude is the school of genius.
The end comes, when we no longer talk with ourselves. It is the end of genuine thinking, and the beginning of the final loneliness. [monolog]
— Edward Gibbon

Who believes he is something, has stopped becoming it.

Reform, secularization, denazification, science, reset ... is the change of facade from the old state religion to the new state religion.

Under the priest robes is the stink of a thousand years.

The school system is shit, you don't reach us, but you just close your eyes, and remain so arrogant.
— Sido [M1] - Schule [school]

**I was at school and I did learn nothing**, but today I have a monkey and a horse. A horse and a monkey, a horse and a monkey, Ra-ta-ta-ta-ta-ta-tat, who wants to act? I shave my little monkey and send it to work as whore, I step on your head, until four and three make eight. **The birth-defect from Child Protective Services is going to catch a bullet**, my parents have been on vacation for nine years, man. I see my brain through my nostrils, and talk to myself to confuse the secret service. We are Taka-Tuka-Ultras, we shit on Disneyland, I wear the Nike Shox with a child hand sewn in. At school I got an A in torturing animals, after my uppercut you can see your ass without a mirror. I hope you all leave to the United States soon, for my birthday I want that you all stop breathing.
— K.I.Z - Ein Affe und ein Pferd [a monkey and a horse]

I still rap out of hate, no lets-be-friends bla bla, and my idols from back then sound like financial advisors. On your headphones I scream revenge

fantasies, a soundtrack for aiming two fingers at the class bully. Now I am in my mid-thirties, and it is getting embarrassing, is this still puberty, or is it already a mid-life crisis?
— K.I.Z - Kinderkram [children's stuff]

Gay and without pride, is the way to success.
— Xatar - Alles oder Nix

Truth is where it hurts.

My biggest fear is wasting time.

The biggest sin is wasting energy.

"No" is an empty word. I fight "for" my friends.

We will know, our disinformation program is complete, when everything, the American public believes, is false.
— William Colby, CIA Direktor 1981-1987 (Operation Mockingbird)
(Film: Out Of Shadows, 2020)

People look for heroic figures, so they can keep doing nothing. Nobody is doing anything anymore, as if they are paraplegic.
— Kollegah - Wie ein Boss [like a boss]

Griffin: And yet, these people have been programmed and, as you say, emplaced [in positions of power], and who are favorable to an opening with the Soviet concept. These are the very people, who would be marked for extermination in this country?
Bezmenov: Most of them, yes. Simply because the psychological shock, when they see in the future, what the beautiful society of "equality" and "social justice" means in practice, obviously they will revolt. They will they will be very unhappy, frustrated people. And the Marxist-Leninist regime does not tolerate these people. Obviously, they will join the links of dissenters and dissidents. Unlike in the present United States, there will be no place for dissent in future Marxist-Leninist America. Here you can you can get popular like Daniel Ellsberg, and filthy-rich like Jane Fonda, for being a dissident, for criticizing your Pentagon. In the future, these people will simply be squashed like cockroaches. Nobody will pay them anything for their beautiful, noble ideas of equality. This they don't understand, and it will be a great shock for them, of course. The demoralization process in the United States is basically completed already. For the last twenty-five years... actually, it's over-fulfilled, because demoralization now reaches such areas, where previously not even Comrade Andropov and all his experts would even dream of such a tremendous success. Most of it is done by Americans to Americans, thanks to a lack of moral standards. As I mentioned before, exposure to true information does not matter anymore. **A person who is demoralized is unable to assess true information.** The facts tell nothing to him. Even if I shower him with information, with authentic proof, with documents, with pictures. Even if I take him by force to the Soviet Union, and show him a concentration camp, he will refuse to believe it, until he is going to receive a kick in his fat bottom. **Only when**

**the military boot crushes his balls, then he will understand, but not before that.** That is the tragedy of the situation of demoralization. So basically, America is stuck with demoralization. And even if you start right now, here, this minute, you start educating a new generation of Americans. It will still take you fifteen to twenty years, to turn the tide of the ideological perception of reality back to normalcy and patriotism.
— Yuri Bezmenov - Ideological Subversion, 1984, Ex KGB Agent

The **useful idiots** (the leftists, who are idealistically **believing** in the beauty of socialist, or communist, or whatever system) when they get disillusioned, they become the worst enemies. That's why my KGB instructors specifically made the point: "Never bother with leftists. Forget about these political prostitutes. Aim higher." This was my instruction. Try to get into large-circulation, established conservative media, to reach filthy-rich movie makers, intellectuals, so-called "academic" circles. **Cynical, egocentric people who can look into your eyes, with angelic expressions, and tell you a lie.** These are the most recruitable people: people who lack moral principles, who are either too greedy, or suffer from self-importance. They feel that they matter a lot. These are the people whom the KGB wanted very much to recruit.
Griffin asks about these useful idiots being killed: But to eliminate the others, to execute the others. don't they serve some purpose? Would not they be the ones to rely on?
Bezmenov: No. **The useful idiots serve their purpose only at the stage of the destabilization of a nation.** For example, your leftists in United States. All these professors, and all these beautiful civil rights defenders, they are instrumental in the process of the subversion, only to destabilize the nation. When the job is complete, they are not needed anymore. They know too much. Some of them, when they get disillusioned, when they see that Marxist-Leninists have come to power, obviously they get offended. **They think that they will come to power, but of course, that will never happen. They will be lined up against the wall and shot.**
— Yuri Bezmenov - Ideological Subversion, 1984, Ex KGB Agent

The theory of subversion goes all the way back, 2500 years ago. The first human being, who formulated the tactics of subversion, was a Chinese philosopher by the name of **Sun Tzu**. He was an advisor for several imperial courts in ancient China, and he said, after long meditation, that, to implement state policy in a warlike manner, it's the most counterproductive, barbaric and inefficient to fight on a battlefield. You know that, war is continuation of state policy, right? So if you want to successfully implement your state policy, and you start fighting, this is the most idiotic way to do it. The highest art of warfare, is not to fight at all, but to **subvert anything of value in the country of your enemy**, until such time, that the perception of reality of your enemy is screwed up, to such an extent, that he does not perceive you as an enemy, and that your system, your civilization, and your for ambitions, look to your enemy as an alternative, if not desirable, then at least visible. "Better red than dead." That's the ultimate purpose, the final

stage of subversion, after which you can simply take your enemy, without a single shot being fired, if the subversion is successful. The basics of subversion is being taught to every student of KGB school in USSR and to officers of military academies. This book is forced to every student in USSR, every student, who is taught to be dealing with foreigners further in his future career.
— Yuri Bezmenov - Ideological Subversion, 1984, Ex KGB agent

If there was one physical subject, one material subject that we should focus on in my opinion, it is very clear that **the head of the snake is the financial system**.
We can argue till the end of time about who runs the world, is it the Jesuits, is it the reptilians, is it the Illuminati, is it the Freemasons, we can go on and on and on and on about this. But, I don't think it is reasonable to even begin arguing about the mechanism that is used to exert this control. The mechanism is finance. The whole point of finance is to indebt, otherwise to enslave.
What is a mortgage? I mean what does that stand for? It's a death grip. So, when you get a mortgage, you have a death grip held over you, because you are in debt, you don't even own the house, the bank owns the house, that loans you the money to buy the house, unless you're fortunate enough to have all the money to buy it outright, and even then you can be taxed by the government, and if you fail to keep up with those taxes, the government can then take it from you.
The whole system is based on a financial fraud, which effectively takes the power that we have and it gives it to a tiny group of individuals, who are running the world through the control of Finance.
With the infinite supply of money that we have allowed them to take, they have literally an infinite supply of money, and with that money, and from their psychopathic point of view, they have bought everything and everyone who can be bought.
So those of us who cannot be bought, because we operate on a level that goes way beyond the material, we are not rewarded for such behavior, we are punished for such behavior.
— Ken O'Keefe - A Brief Philosophy - Open Mind Conference - Copehagen Denmark 2015
[money rules the world, financial system, modern slavery, inflation, fiat money]

In the war of the wolves and the sheep, what if the sheep started winning? Without the wolves, there is only decadence and degeneration. Without the wolves to control mediocrity, mediocrity grows exponentially.
Without the strong, the weak will reproduce more and more, and eventually, there will only be weakness, mediocrity. An inability, an impossibility, to achieve anything great and glorious.
The strangest war is being fought. It is a war to destroy human intelligence and human strength. This war says that wolves must be exterminated, or made into non-wolves, by taming them. And then they can become ... pets.

They want to make the intelligent stupid. They want to make the strong weak. But they don't know what they are doing.

Nietzsche talked about "good and bad" in the context of nobility. The nobles regarded the exceptional as good, and the mediocre as bad. When the "good and bad" of the nobility was replaced by the "good and evil" of the mob, exceptionalism was declared evil, and mediocrity was sanctified. The holy mediocrities are now everywhere. The kingdom of mediocrity is absolute... absolute shit!

We are the Overcomers, the Overmen, not the Last Men. The Last Men want a petty, trivial, comfortable world without any suffering. Fuck them! The task is not to eliminate suffering, but to sublimate it. All people who accomplish anything great, impose tremendous discipline, suffering, and hardship on themselves. They deny themselves an easy, hedonistic life. They train hard, study hard, try hard, make tremendous sacrifices. They are certainly not in the Last Man game of removing suffering from their life. They don't want to end suffering. They want to use suffering to develop.

The happiness equation seems to be: "be stupid, unconscious, and a slave to God. Then God will love you and everything will be perfect." It is amazing how many people love that equation. It is basically the equation that rules the lives of dogs! If you want to keep your freedom, then you must kill God! That is the only way. God must die, so that God may live, the new God. To repeat: God is dead, long live the new God.

Veganism is merely the continuation of Christianity by other means. It is the Sermon on the Mount [by Jesus of Nazareth], extended from the poor, weak and meek to animals. It gives every vegan the opportunity to posture as a Messiah, saving the poor little animals from Leviathan. Vegans are addicted to having a Messiah Complex. The powerless often posture as activists on behalf of the even more powerless. It makes them feel better about themselves.

Look at a dog on a leash. This monstrous, abject "pet" used to be a magnificent, powerful, proud wolf. Now it is a joke. That is what human interference with carnivorous nature achieves: the opposite of evolution, the removal of animals from vibrant nature, to make them pathetic, enfeebled playthings and projections of human beings, with all their crazy neuroses and subjective mental traumas. The example of dogs should provide a horrific warning from history of how strong animals can be turned by humans into the most pathetic creatures.

When you see someone attacking Plato, and many people do, you should understand that these people are defenders of psychopathy, especially of unrestricted libertarianism, a psychopath's dream. They hate Plato, and accuse him of being a totalitarian and fascist. Why? Because he was prepared to use the awesome power of the State, to ensure that undesirables did not prosper, and certainly did not get to the top of society. All the opponents of Plato are extremist anti-Statists, whether they are anarchists, libertarians, predatory capitalists, free marketeers, liberals, or whatever. They are terrified of a designed, engineered society, where the benevolent, wise State seeks to create the optimized State, and where

psychos don't get to weave their webs.
When Nietzsche said, "God is dead", he himself immediately replaced God with a new God, the Superman [Übermensch]. Who would bother with Nietzsche's philosophy, if he pronounced God dead and then hanged himself? Nietzsche immediately resurrected God, hence God was never dead. God is always ready to be re-expressed. It is not the concept of God that is wrong. **The concept of the wrong God is wrong**, wrongly defined and wrongly understood.
Civilizations always end when the wolves vanish. New cultures begin when new wolves start a new lupine era, full of strength and vigor.
Are you a lone wolf? Are you one of the wolf pack? Or are you part of the gang trying to tame all wolves?
Do you want to see the empire fall? When it no longer has any strength left, when mediocrities are in charge of everything, then the end is certain.
— David Sinclair - The Wolf Tamers: How They Made the Strong Weak [banned by Amazon]
[redpills, hard truth, master morality, seek risk, learn from mistakes]

Hope. Pandora brought the jar with the evils and opened it. It was the gods' gift to man, **on the outside a beautiful, enticing gift**, called the "lucky jar". Then all the evils, those lively, winged beings, flew out of it. Since that time, they roam around and do harm to men by day and night. One single evil had not yet slipped out of the jar. As Zeus had wished, Pandora slammed the top down and it remained inside. So now man has the "lucky jar" in his house forever and thinks the world of the treasure. It is at his service; he reaches for it when he fancies it. For **he does not know that that jar which Pandora brought was the jar of evils**, and he takes the remaining evil for the greatest worldly good – it is hope. For Zeus did not want man to throw his life away, no matter how much the other evils might torment him, but rather to go on letting himself be tormented anew. To that end, he gives man **hope: In truth, it is the most evil of evils because it prolongs man's torment.**
— Friedrich Nietzsche - Human, All Too Human (1878)
(false hope, false patience, waste of time, ignorance)
(via: Tom-Oliver Regenauer - Hopium (2025))

In nature you slowly go crazy, and suddenly you desperately want to go back to Berlin-Hermannplatz. In nature there is no cake, no phone signal. In nature love has no chance. In nature animals have no fear, You just walk there and then you die some day. — Deichkind - In der Natur

The youth of today are always the people of tomorrow!
That is why we have set ourselves the task of vaccinating the **spirit of the national community** into our youth at an early stage, at the age when people are still uneducated, and therefore uncorrupted. [...]
This empire stands, and it continues to grow, on its youth! And **this new empire will** not give its youth to anyone, but will **take its youth into its upbringing, and into its education!**
— Adolf Hitler, Völkischer Beobachter, 1937

(Trial of the major war criminals, Nuremberg, 1945, Volume 30)
[forced schooling is a Nazi law from year 1938]
[Socialism, made order, education is stronger than nature]

Adolf Hitler introduced the ban on home schooling in 1938 for reasons that are easy to understand. He did not want to allow areas that would be out of government control.
— Dieter Lenzen, Präsident der Freien Universität Berlin (2003-2010), Heimunterricht muss erlaubt sein, Tagesspiegel, May 25, 2009

We are students of today, in schools of yesterday, with teachers from the day before yesterday, with methods from the Middle Ages, being prepared for the problems of the day after tomorrow.
— Dr. Peter Pauling

Welcome to the real world, where you fight for air on stage. Where you realize, that **your whole life is a lie**, where none of your soldiers protect and guard you. It is different now, what you did before is not enough here, I will pull you out of the Matrix, and throw you into the real world.
— Kool Savas - Matrix

**The Day Tapes.**
Most people don't understand how governments operate, and even people in high positions in governments, including our own, don't really understand how and **where decisions are made**. People who really influence decisions are names that for the most part would be familiar to most of us [Rockefeller, Rothschild, Warburg, Lehman Brothers, Goldman Sachs, J.P. Morgan, Gates, Soros, Blackrock, UN, WHO, NATO, EU, ...]. They are not primarily people in public office, but people of prominence who are primarily known in their private occupations or **private positions**.
The upcoming changes are changes that are very surprising, and in some ways difficult for people to accept. People will have to get used to the idea of change, so used to change, that they will be expecting change.
**Nothing will be permanent.** This is often successful in societies where people have no roots, but are passively willing to accept change, simply because it is all they have ever known. Change is to be anticipated and expected, and accepted, no questions asked.
Sadly, people are too trusting, **people don't ask the right questions.**
**Everything has two purposes**: One is the visible purpose, which will make it acceptable to people, and second is the real purpose, which will further the goals of the new system. There is just no other way.
**The population is growing too fast.** Numbers of people living at any one time on the planet must be limited, or we will run out of space to live. We will outgrow our food supply, and we will over-populate the world with our waste. Most people will be allowed to have only two babies. The zero population growth rate is 2.1 children per completed family.
The sex education is to get kids interested early, making the connection between sex and the **need for contraception** early in their lives, even before they become sexually active. Many cities in the United States have

already set up school-based clinics [?] which are primarily contraception, birth control, **population control** clinics. The idea then is that the connection between sex and contraception, introduced and reinforced in school, would carry over into marriage.
We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute, if it is ever decided that it should be released. But consider: If people stop dying of cancer, how rapidly we would become overpopulated. Efforts at cancer treatment will be geared more toward comfort than cure. [painkillers, sedatives.] Ultimately, the cancer cures, which are hidden in the Rockefeller Institute, will come to light, because independent researchers will bring them out, despite the efforts to suppress them. But at least for now, **letting people die of cancer** is a good thing to do, because it will slow down the problem of overpopulation.
There is now a way to simulate a real heart attack. It can be used as a means of assassination. [directed energy weapons.]
People will have to eat right and exercise right, to live as long as before, but most people won't. **Most people are too stupid or too lazy,** so they will eat wrong and exercise wrong, so they will get sick and die early.
Something about diet information, about proper diet, will be widely available, but most people, particularly stupid people, who will have no right to continue living anyway, **stupid people will ignore the advice**, and just go on and eat what is convenient and tastes good. [comfort food.]
Religion is not necessarily bad. A lot of people seem to need religion, with it is mysteries and rituals, so they will have religion. But the major religions of today must be changed, because they are not compatible with the changes to come. The old religions will have to go, especially Christianity. Once the Roman Catholic Church is brought down, the rest of Christianity will follow easily. Then a new religion can be accepted for use all over the world.
[School will be a waste of time:] Kids will spend more time in schools, but in many schools, they will learn nothing. They will learn some things, but much less than before. Better schools in better areas with better people, their kids will learn more. We think we can push evolution.
[social darwinism.] School will go all summer, and the summer school vacation will become a thing of the past. For most people, it will take longer to complete their education.
**A lot of school time will be just wasted time.**
Studies will be concentrated in much greater depth, but narrowed. You will not have access to material in other fields, outside your own area of study. People will be very specialized in their own area of expertise, but they won't be able to get a broad education [not holistic], and won't be able to understand what is going on overall.
[Schools as the hub of the community:] Schools will become more important in people's overall life. Kids wanting any activities will be forced to get them through the school. There will be few opportunities outside. All activities will be planned, there will be no spontaneous activities among kids. [no private life. no direct democracy.]
Kids will feel, they must be part of something. **Smart kids will learn how**

**to cope with pressure and how to survive.** There will be some help available to students in handling stress, but the unfit won't be able to make it. They will then move on to other things. [Drugs. stupid and happy.] Psychiatric services to help will be increased dramatically. Worthy people will be able to accept and benefit from that help. Unworthy people will be destroyed by that help.
[Censorship:] Some books will just disappear from the libraries, they will be stolen and hidden. Some books contain information or ideas, that should not be in public. Only some people will be allowed to own books. Some books will be made illegal.
Drug use will he increased. Alcohol use will be increased. Law enforcement efforts against drugs will be increased. On first hearing that, it sounds like a contradiction. Why should we increase drug abuse, and simultaneously increase law enforcement against drug abuse? But the idea is that, in part, the increased availability of drugs would provide a sort of "law of the jungle" whereby the weak and the unfit would be selected out.
**Before the earth was overpopulated, there was a law of the jungle, where only the fittest survived.** You had to be able to protect yourself against the elements and wild animals and disease, and if you were fit you survived. [natural selection. survival of the fittest.] But now we have become so civilized (we are over-civilized) and the unfit are enabled to survive only at the expense of those who are more fit.
The abuse of drugs then will restore, in a certain sense, the **law of the jungle**, and selection of the fittest for survival.
The same thing will happen with alcohol. Alcohol abuse will be both promoted and limited at the same time. The vulnerable and the weak would respond to the promotions, and therefore use and abuse more alcohol.
— Dr. Richard Day, 1968 (Planned Parenthood Medical Director, Rockefeller insider) (via Dr. Lawrence Dunegan, "The Day Tapes", 1988)

Cancer cures: Some **natural cancer cures**, which are censored by the mainstream = mainstream medicine, the pharma industry, health insurances, mainstream media, central banks, ...
Carnivore Diet. By: Shawn Baker - The Carnivore Diet.
Ivermectin. Fenbendazole. Medicinal Mushrooms: Cordyceps, Turkey Tail, Reishi. By: Nicolas Hulscher.
Vitamin C megadosing. By: Frederick Klenner, Linus Pauling.
DMSO. By: A Midwestern Doctor - The Forgotten Side of Medicine.

All medical drugs are liver-toxic.
— Charlotte Gerson, daughter of Max Gerson, natural health pioneer, Gerson Therapy, dietary-based alternative cancer treatment

They are called "miracle drugs", because if you take them and you survive, it really is a miracle!
— Eustace Mullins

**Vaccines are the backbone of the entire pharmaceutical industry.** The vaccinated children become customers for life.

The money isn't really to be made in the vaccine industry. The money is made by Big Pharma, with all of the drugs that are given to treat all the illnesses, that are subsequent to the **side effects of the vaccines.**
If we could cut vaccination by 90 percent, and get everybody's **Vitamin D** levels up between 60 and 80 ng/dl, we wouldn't have this health care problem, that we have to tax everybody to death, to try to "take care" of people. People would be healthy.
— Dr. Sherri Tenpenny, author of: Saying No to Vaccines. A Resource Guide for All Ages (2008)
[addiction to legal drugs]

**Vitamin C synthesis in the human body.**
The "vitamin C question" is another intelligence test, and there are several answers = suggested solutions = hypotheses.
The pharmaceutical industry and its many helpers believe: Every person only needs about 0.1 grams of vitamin C per day, and too much vitamin C is "useless and harmful". Problem: The pharmaceutical industry wants to make money, but vitamin C is a natural substance, and there are no patents on natural substances. Solution: The pharmaceutical industry sabotages any serious research into vitamin C, and anyone who believes in vitamin C is branded a heretic. (Conflict of interest. Profit from illness. Money rules the world.)
Some natural medicine practitioners believe that every human needs at least **5 grams of vitamin C per day,** and even more when ill. Problem: If you eat too much vitamin C, you get diarrhea. Solution: Increase the dose until you reach "bowel tolerance", i.e. just before you get diarrhea, i.e. about 5 grams per day. Sounds logical: If my body lacks vitamin C, then I need to eat more vitamin C.
But the "bowel tolerance" of vitamin C is also a problem, because when you are ill, your body needs more than 5 grams per day. Example: Intravenous vitamin C is a natural therapy against viruses, bacteria, poisoning, cancer. Sources: Frederick Klenner, Linus Pauling. The therapeutic dose is around **20 to 100 grams of vitamin C per day,** which is 1000 times more than the recommendation of the pharmaceutical industry. These vitamin C infusions are given for several days until the illness is gone. Problem: dependence on the syringe manufacturer. This method would not have worked a million years ago, because we only invented syringes 200 years ago, and there will be no syringes in a post-apocalyptic world either.
In addition to these two answers, there is a third answer. The other two answers are based on the assumption: Humans cannot make vitamin C themselves, because humans have a genetic defect, and this genetic defect prevents the conversion of glucose to vitamin C. But is that true? There are several contradictions:
1. Humans are the only mammals with this genetic defect. There are 5,000 species of mammals, so the probability is 1/5,000 = 0.02 percent. How much bad luck do you need? Example: Goats can produce an extremely high amount of vitamin C, around 10 grams per day (body weight 60kg), more when under stress or ill.

2. Small children can make vitamin C themselves, but lose this ability over time.
3. Some adults can make vitamin C themselves.
4. When supplemented with olive leaf extract and olive oil, the body can produce significantly more vitamin C.
So: Our vitamin C deficiency is an artificial problem (wrong upbringing, wrong personal hygiene, depopulation agenda) and not a natural constant (genetic defect) that we have to endure helplessly.
Solution: Eat more olive oil (Mediterranean diet), eat more raw food (around 75%), eat more bitter substances (olive leaves, grape seeds, herbs... phenols).
Source: The Restoration of Vitamin C Synthesis in Humans. by Thomas E. Levy and Ron Hunninghake. Orthomolecular Medicine News Service, 2022-05-11.

Optimum nutrition is the medicine of tomorrow.
I believe that you can, by taking some simple and inexpensive measures, extend your life and your years of well-being. My most important recommendation is that you take vitamins every day in optimun amounts, to **supplement the vitamins you receive in your food**.
Every ailment, every sickness and every disease can be traced back to an organic trace mineral deficiency. Provided one has the correct level of vitamin, mineral and nutritional input, the body can overcome disease.
No evidence compels the conclusion that the minimum required intake of any vitamin comes close to the optimum intake that sustains good health. [vitamin megadosing.]
If you take a reasonable amount of vitamin C regularly, the incidence of the common cold goes down. If you get a cold and start immediately, as soon as you start sneezing and sniffling, the cold just doesn't get going.
Do not let either the medical authorities or the politicians mislead you. Find out what the facts are, and make your own decisions about how to live a happy life and how to work for a better world.
Although physicians, as part of their training, are taught that the dosage of a drug that is prescribed for the patient must be very carefully determined and controlled, they seem to have difficulty in remembering that the same principle applies to the vitamins.
The way to get good ideas is to get lots of ideas and throw the bad ones away. If you want to have good ideas you must have many ideas. Most of them will be wrong, and what you have to learn is which ones to throw away. [expand and reduce. mutate and select.]
When an old and distinguished person speaks to you, listen to him carefully and with respect -- but do not believe him. Never put your trust into anything but your own intellect. Your elder, no matter whether he has gray hair or has lost his hair, no matter whether he is a Nobel laureate -- may be wrong. The world progresses, year by year, century by century, as the members of the younger generation find out what was wrong among the things that their elders said. So you must always be skeptical -- always think for yourself.

I think every person should be able to enjoy life. Try to decide what you most enjoy doing, and then look around to see if there is a job for which you could prepare yourself that would enable you to continue having this sort of joy.
Everyone should know that the 'war on cancer' is largely a fraud. Everyone should know that most cancer research is largely a fraud, and that the major cancer research organizations are derelict in their duties to the people who support them.
Every aspect of the world today - even politics and international relations - is affected by chemistry.
I believe all complicated phenomena can be explained by simpler scientific principles.
Science is the search for the truth -- it is not a game in which one tries to beat his opponent, to do harm to others.
There is no area of the world that should not be investigated by scientists.
There will always remain some questions that have not been answered. In general, these are the questions that have not yet been posed.
There is no safe amount of radiation. Even small amounts do harm. [electrosmog is "non-ionizing" radiation but still destructive.]
I try to identify myself with the atoms ... I ask what I would do If I were a carbon atom or a sodium atom.
You can learn more from dictionaries and encyclopaedias, than from a collection of post stamps.
The truly fraudulent claims must be discarded. But novel methods of therapy should not be rejected because they are novel, or because they run counter to some generally accepted belief, or because we do not understand the mechanism of the proposed treatment, or because it has come from an unconventional source.
Life is a relationship among molecules and not a property of any molecule.
Men will gather knowledge no matter what the consequences. Science will go on whether we are pessimistic or optimistic, as I am. More interesting discoveries than we can imagine will be made, and I am awaiting them, full of curiosity and enthusiasm.
— Linus Pauling, 1901-1994, Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1954, book: The Nature of the Chemical Bond, orthomolecular medicine, book: How to Live Longer and Feel Better

A license is what you get, when the government steals your rights away from you, and then sells them back.
— Mark Edge, host of "Free Talk Live"

You cannot simultaneously have free immigration and a welfare state.
— Milton Friedman [invasion != migration. one goal of the invasion is to destroy welfare systems, because welfare systems reward antisocial behavior.]

We will have World Government, whether we like it or not. The only question is, whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent.

— James Paul Warburg, 1950, co-founder the Federal Reserve central bank

The greatest trick that powerful interest groups ever pulled, was convincing the world, that everyone, who detects and reports their activities, is a "conspiracy theorist".

The difference between a conspiracy theory and a proven conspiracy is about six months.

The technology of the military is always 20 years ahead of what is shown to the public. [directed energy weapons, mind control, wifi radar, ...]

The government has been in bed with the entire telecommunications industry since the 1940s. They've infected everything. They can get into your bank account, your computer files, your e-mail, listen to your phone calls. Every wire, every airwave. **The more technology you use, the easier it is for them to keep taps on you.** Its a "brave new world" out there.
- Oh, conspiracy theorists of the world, unite.
- It's more than a theory with me. I am a former conspirer. Yeah, I used to work for the NSA. [Edward Snowden.] I was a communication analyst. Listen to international calls, calls from foreign nationalists. Fort Meade has 18 acres of mainframe computers underground. You are talking to your woman on the phone and you use the word "bomb," "president," "Allah" ... any of a hundred keywords, the computer recognizes it, automatically records it, red-flags it for analysis. **That was 20 years ago.**
You know the Hubble Telescope that looks up at the stars? They've got over a hundred spy satellites looking down at us, that is classified. In the old days, we actually had to tap a wire into your phone line. Now calls bouncing off satellites, they snatch 'em right out of the air.
— Enemy Of The State (1998)

Politics is the entertainment department of the military-industrial complex.
— Frank Zappa

Fortunately, some are born with spiritual immune systems, that sooner or later give rejection to **the illusory worldview, grafted upon them from birth through social conditioning.** They begin sensing something is amiss, and start looking for answers. Inner knowledge and anomalous outer experiences show them a side of reality others are oblivious to, and so begins their journey of awakening. Each step of the journey is made by **following the heart instead of the crowd**, and by choosing knowledge over the veils of ignorance. [Better smart and sad than stupid and happy.]
— Henri Bergson, french philosopher
[intuition, self-help, stubbornness, loner]

Blind trust in authority is the enemy of truth. — Albert Einstein

There is no time in history where the people who were censoring speech were the good guys, they were always the bad guys, because, of course, that is the first and last step of totalitarianism: silencing critics. ...

Misinformation is protected speech. Lies are protected speech. ... people don't trust the government anymore, and they don't trust it because the government lies, and the media lies. ... people are looking for other sources of information, and **when those other sources challenge government orthodoxies, the government's response is to censor them.** ... totalitarian systems use fear to manipulate populations.
— Robert F. Kennedy Junior, 2023, Breitbart News

To learn who rules over you, simply find out who you are not allowed to criticize. — Kevin Alfred Strom, 1993

To determine the true rulers of any society, all you must do is ask yourself this question: **Who is it that I am not permitted to criticize?**
We all know who it is that we are not permitted to criticize. We all know who it is that it is a sin to criticize.
Sodomy [sex for fun] is no longer a sin in America. Treason, and burning and spitting and urinating on the American flag, is no longer a sin in America. Gross desecration of Catholic or Protestant religious symbols, is no longer a sin in America. Cop-killing is no longer a sin in America - it is celebrated in rap "music". The degradation of beautiful young girls in disgusting pornography, is no longer a sin in America. The killing by the multiple millions of the next generation in the womb, is no longer a sin in America.
But **anti-semitism is the ultimate sin in America.** But as things get worse and worse, we are losing our fear of this silly word. We all know who it is, that controls the wealth of our nation, through their exchanges and counting-houses in New York. We all know who it is, that has deformed the minds, of two generations of Americans with their television programs.
Ladies and gentlemen, as powerful as these enemies of our nation are, and as much as they seem to command the wealth and power of the world, they are not invincible. **Their evil designs run against nature**, and whatever goes against nature and nature's god, must ultimately fail. They are only men, and there are far fewer of them, than there are of decent Americans and Europeans, and those of our stock and our culture around the globe.
Their international agreements and treaties, that are taking away our nation's independence and prosperity, are after all only words on a few pieces of paper, and will have no force whatever, once we awaken our people to their treachery. Their armies and secret police are only **fools and mercenaries paid with paper money**, paper money which only has value, because we are willing to trade our labor for it. Many of these fools will wake up and will come over to our side, once we make them realize how they are being used. [optimistic...]
don't listen to those who beguile you with easy solutions, and entrap you into a populist or conservative playpen, where **the real life and death issues are carefully avoided.** don't listen to those who would trick, sidetrack, and discredit you, with crack-brained theories of lost tribes, Rosicrucians, UFOs or free energy, for there are many such charlatans on the fringes of the patriot movement. If you are to be a participant in the

battle, to restore our freedom and secure the existence of White children on this planet, you must **educate yourself** and become knowledgeable. [self-study. autodidact.] You must consecrate your life and your fortune, and the spiritual power that resides within your breast, to this, our holy cause. You must support the efforts of those, who are awakening our people to their danger.
— Kevin Alfred Strom - All America Must Know the Terror That is Upon Us, American Dissident Voices, 1993

I can pay one half of the working class, to kill the other half. — Jay Gould, railroad magnate, robber baron industrialist, 1891

Since the good old proletarian has served his purpose, the Left [Greens, Socialists, Democrats] has been desperately searching for a new revolutionary subject, and that is when they discovered the migrant. The goal remains, as always, the destruction of civil society [middle class] and destruction of the nation state.
— Marc Jongen (AFD) - Merkel macht Deutsche zu Fremden im eigenen Land (2018) [class struggle, globalization, **migrants are useful idiots**, migrants are foot soldiers of the elite, the children of migrants are trained to be useful idiots in preschool and elementary school and the parents are too stupid to protect their children from the seemingly friendly state.]

Plata o plomo. Silver or Lead. Take the money or get shot. Shut up or die. "I am making you an offer you can not refuse." Either they buy your soul with a silver coin, or they kill you with a lead bullet.

Freedom of the press is the freedom of 200 rich people to spread their opinions. Who is rich, is free. The problem is that the owners of the newspapers are giving the editors less and less freedom, and are increasingly imposing their will on them. As the production of newspapers and books requires ever greater capital, the circle of people who publish press organs is becoming smaller and smaller. This means our dependency is becoming ever greater and more dangerous.
— Paul Sethe, 1965

One of the most important instruments for exercising power is the systematic generation of fear.
— Rainer Mausfeld - Angst und Macht

The truth sounds like hate, to those who hate the truth.
[hate speech, censorship, taboo]

All books have been read, everything thinkable has been thought, every problem has been studied, but nothing has been done.
— EAV - Die Intellektuellen [Overthinking]

We have a big problem with authority. And the same applies to our school system: We don't just learn some school subjects, but there is also an **hidden curriculum**, where it is not about whether you have done the math task, but: "Listen, we tell you what you must find interesting, and if you don't find it interesting, then you shut up." And if you understood that, then you

were paying attention.
— Ken Jebsen, 100% Realtalk Podcast #72

The university intellectuals also play an important role in carrying out the System's trick. Though they like to fancy themselves independent thinkers, the intellectuals are (allowing for individual exceptions) the most oversocialized, the most **conformist**, the tamest and most domesticated, the most pampered, **dependent**, and spineless group in America today. As a result, their impulse to rebel is particularly strong. But, **because they are incapable of independent thought, real rebellion is impossible for them.** Consequently they are suckers for the System's trick, which allows them to irritate people and enjoy **the illusion of rebelling** without ever having to challenge the System's basic values. — Ted Kaczynski - The System's Neatest Trick (2005)

Only dead people are neutral, all life has bias.

Large states need weak people.

Whether party or work, they keep you in a prison.
— Kamikazes - Kleiner Vogel

Who does not move, does not feel his chains. Freedom is always the freedom of the dissident.
— Rosa Luxemburg

The Württemberg example shows how much the suppression of books and ideas is in harmony with the assertion of the prevailing claims to power. In 1522, the then Habsburg governor Wilhelm von Waldburg, in execution of the Edict of Worms, banned all Protestant writings, in particular the works of Luther and Zwingli, which were described as heretical writings, but also those of the Anabaptists. After a change of power at the head of the Württemberg court, the censorship tables turned. As the first Protestant ruler, Duke Ulrich had Catholic writings monitored, and Jesuit works in particular suppressed. ...
**In particular, Anabaptists, who were on the side of the great peasant uprisings throughout Germany in those years, were viewed as archenemies by the Catholic clergy and the court of Vienna.** Their writings were among the most despised, and their preachers, like Balthasar Hubmaier, often ended up at the burning stake. In 1528, a Viennese bookseller even paid with his life because he was repeatedly caught selling **illegal books**. As it says in the first standard work in German censorship history, the "index of illegal books", published in 1883, he was beheaded. The same fate befell the book printer and dealer Johann Herrgott from Nuremberg. In addition to reprints of Thomas Müntzer's "Expressed Exposure" and Luther's writings Herrgott is also considered the author of a social-revolutionary pamphlet entitled "On the New Transformation of a Christian Life." In it he advocates the equality of all people and for a fair distribution of all goods on the basis of common property, "so that no human will have it better than the other." On May 20, 1527, Herrgott was

beheaded with a sword on the market square in Leipzig because of printing heretical writings (and probably also because of his social-utopian sentiments).
The "Religious Peace of Augsburg" concluded between the emperor and the imperial estates in September 1555 secured the Protestant princes' possessions and, through the now famous formula "cuius regio, eius religio", also the free practice of religion. This was not accompanied by tolerance towards people of other faiths. Rather, each ruler could decide the religion of his subjects. ...
Heretical writers were included in the index and were subject to church censorship, reading their books was considered a serious sin, in some cases a mortal sin. The censorship list also included immoral and obscene texts, as well as anything that church leaders viewed as **truth-telling** or magic. ...
With the church's loss of social influence from the 18th century onwards, the failure of this type of censorship became more and more obvious. Some publishers discovered the advertising effect of the ban and had the phrase "banned by the holy office" printed on the book cover. ... [today: "Parental Advisory: Explicit Content", "banned by youtube"]
Mandatory imprint from 1530. The printer and the place of printing had to be stated on the title page, to make it easier to track down unwanted products. ...
Over the course of the 16th century, the secular rulers gradually took over the helm of censorship from the hands of the popes. ...
Interpreted in terms of cultural history, this epochal change can also be understood as the rise of ratio (reason) over confessio (faith). Step by step, "morality took the place of religion" ...
The absolutist claim to monopoly, well understood as given by God's grace, is also reflected in the censorship process. **Imperial edicts and police regulations** increasingly took the place of bans by churches and excommunications by popes, although the latter remained in place. Parallel to the increasing tolerance in matters of faith, **political intolerance** was growing. ...
Censorship in the Age of Enlightenment ...
The goals of censorship measures also changed, as rational thinking became more important. Now, the main goal was no longer the banning of writings that were harmful to morals, theology or reason of the state, to maintain the image of the purity of God and the prince, as was claimed. Now the battle for **having the last word** began creeping into the censorship process. Printing bans became (depending on the political orientation) an "instrument of enlightenment or counter-**enlightenment controlled by the authorities**". It can be observed that even in enlightened circles, censorship was considered necessary, with the idea **to avoid a return to the dark times of human stupidity**. The freedom of the press, which was promised by the highest ranks, often went hand in hand with publication bans for anti-enlightenment voices.
— Hannes Hofbauer - Zensur (2022)

This sort of tolerance [repressive tolerance] strengthens the tyranny of the majority against which authentic liberals protested. The political locus of tolerance has changed: while it is more or less quietly and constitutionally withdrawn from the opposition [no tolerance for radicals], it is made compulsory behavior with respect to established policies [mediocrity everywhere]. Tolerance is turned from an active into a passive state, from practice to non-practice: laissez-faire the constituted authorities. It is the people who tolerate the government [traitors, self-destruction], which in turn tolerates opposition within the framework determined by the constituted authorities [controlled opposition]. ... Different opinions and "philosophies" can no longer compete peacefully for adherence and persuasion on rational grounds: the "marketplace of ideas" [solution space] is organized and delimited [Overton window] by those who determine the national and the individual interest [Authority of Interpretation]. In this society, for which the ideologists [opinion leaders] have proclaimed the "end of ideology", **the false consciousness** [lies] has become the general consciousness – from the government down to its last objects. The small and powerless minorities which struggle against the false consciousness and its beneficiaries must be helped: their continued existence is more important than the preservation of **abused rights and liberties** which grant constitutional powers to those [the stupid and evil] who oppress these minorities [the smart and good]. ... When tolerance mainly serves the protection and preservation of a repressive society, when it serves to neutralize opposition and **to render men immune against other and better forms of life**, then tolerance has been perverted.
— Herbert Marcuse - Repressive Tolerance (1965)
[controlled opposition, trend integration, satanic inversions, minimal concessions, falsche Erziehung ist schlechter als gar keine Erziehung, false education is worse than no education, frustration, cynicism, ignorance]

we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy, that relies primarily on **covert means** for expanding its sphere of influence: on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient **machine** that combines operations in **military, diplomacy, intelligence, economy, science and politics**.
Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed. It conducts the **Cold War**, in short, with a war-time discipline no democracy would ever hope or wish to match.
— John F. Kennedy, 1961, killed by the CIA in 1963

they are pirates.
— JFK to 911: Everything Is A Rich Man's Trick (2015)

loose lips sink ships.

You want a break, because no paradise can be so beautiful, that it can compensate for this shit.
— K.I.Z - Was würde Manny Marc tun

I want away, away, the same thing every day, the punk in me is hidden behind pinstripes. ... She [MDMA] shows me her world and I feel like I have been reborn, she directs the light, whispers in my ear, all the blurry dark images become clear, and everything she says comes true. ... I don't think anymore, don't need sleep, don't need a plan, I am so beautifully tripped out. ... A big fish needs a big pond, she freed me because my aquarium was too small. ... Your beauty is so merciless, see how everything withers next to you, and they are all against us, but I know that you stay with me, and when we are together, every cold night turns into day, I am no longer afraid because I am so beautifully tripped out.
— Marteria [M1] - Verstrahlt

**What will you do, when the state fucks you.** What will you do, when you get welfare aid? What will you do, when you want to get out. What will you do, when no one helps you? What the fuck will you do against them? What the fuck do you know about politics. What the fuck do they know about you? What the hell do I care about? What will you do, it goes quick. What will you do, you become a criminal. What will you do, in the city blocks. What will you do, to have something? What will you do, when the ghettos grow? What will you do, when people look away. What will you do, against the Socialist party? What will you do, against the Democrat party? What will you do, against the right-wing party? What will you do, about all this? What will you do, without a goal with meaning. **What will you do, when they are against you.** What will you do, when you want to vote? What will you do, if you want none of them. **What will you do, when they do what they want.** What will you do, when they do what they want. What will you do, when you are in it yourself? What will you do, when your child grows up like this? What will you do, you are in the trap. What will you do, if you die in there? What will you do, what what will you do. What will you do, when suddenly the club is burning?
— Frauenarzt - Was willst du tun

Do you remember? When we were carving into the school tables, please Lord don't forgive them because they know what they do. Under the road stones the sandy beach is waiting, when not with rap, then with the pump gun. ... You want to smoke a joint? Then go pick something in the garden, but our life today can also be endured sober. ... For us, a gold bar is the same as a brick, the fireplace is going out, throw in another Bible. The kids are scared because I talk about the Pope, this life is so beautiful, who needs a life after death? ... Baby, the time with you was so wonderful. Yes, it is over now, but our children don't cry, because we raise them all **together**. ... **they really thought their shit would last forever** ... Hurray, this world is ending! On the ruins, we build paradise.

— K.I.Z - Hurra die Welt geht unter

Teacher leave them kids alone.
— Pink Floyd - Another Brick in the Wall

A Communist system can be recognized by the fact that it spares the criminals and criminalizes the political opponent. [communities versus communism. small versus large.] In our country, the lie has become not just a moral category, but a pillar of the state. [They lie about everything.]
— Alexander Solschenizyn

The rules are simple: they lie to us, we know they are lying, they know we know they are lying, but they keep lying to us, and we keep pretending to believe them.
— Elena Gorokhova - A Mountain of Crumbs (2009)

Someone must have slandered Josef K, for without having done anything wrong, one morning he was arrested.
— Franz Kafka - Der Process (1925)
[slander, character assassination, witch hunt, secret trial, mindfuck, psychiatry]

When tyranny becomes law, rebellion becomes duty.
— Thomas Jefferson

They schools aint teachin us nothin, but how to be slaves.
— Dead Prez - They Schools

Who has such a (hostile) family, needs no more enemies.
[traitors, domestic enemies]

Hard times create strong men, Strong men create good times, Good times create weak men, Weak men create hard times, ...
— Michael Hopf - Those Who Remain (2016)
[cycle theory, decadence]

JARED: Ben Rickert was a former trader in Singapore for Chase, who quit the whole game in disgust. He happened to be Jamie's neighbor when they were in Colorado, and they met walking dogs. But Ben was dark. He didn't just think the whole system would fail. He thought the whole world was going down.
BEN: Every one of these vegetables is fresh from my garden. You guys should start your own garden. What you got to do is get your soil off the petrochemicals. I used wood ash and urine to help restore the soil. It creates ammonium nitrate. **Seeds are gonna be the new currency.** And not those Franken-seeds from Monsanto. I'm talking about good, healthy, organic seeds. [heirloom seeds, old varieties] Make yourself a garden! Learn to live off the land.
— The Big Short (2015)

Give us the serenity to accept what we cannot change. Give us the courage to change what we can be change. Give us the wisdom to know the one from the other.

— Reinhold Niebuhr - Serenity Prayer, 1930
[Where are our freedoms? What can we change?]

I rather believe in the innocence of a whore,
than in the justice of judges.
— Slime - Gerechtigkeit

When the **missionaries** came to Africa, they had the Bible and we had the land. They said "Let us pray." We closed our eyes. When we opened them, **we had the Bible and they had the land.**
— Desmond Tutu

Stupidity is only defeated by violence.

So many people around me, and still I feel lonely. Only have love for money, because love for bitches fails. ... In my head I see people, who are close to me dying, everything turns gray and then red, the whole earth is burning. You are looking for happiness in love, **I have different values.** ... Fuck it, everything is burning, life on the sunny side.
— Klapse Mane - Sonnenseite [sunny side]

If you wanna find some quality friends, you gotta wait through all the dicks first.
— Cartman, South Park - Chatroulette

Cartman: Hey dudes. Kyle: What's the matter, Cartman? C: It's this V-chip, I hate it, I can't say any dirty words. K: Really? So you can't say "fuck"? C: No. K: And you can't say "shit"? C: No. K: So you can't say, "I'm Eric Cartman, the fattest fucking piece of shit in the world"? C: Fuck you... Aaaah! (Cartman gets an electroshock from the V-chip.) K: Dude, sweet! Stan: Come on you guys, this has gone far enough, it's time we talked to our moms. K: We're supposed to be grounded in our rooms. S: Come on Kyle, it's time for us to get political.
— Stan, South Park - Bigger, longer and uncut (1999)

Where you going? You leaving? I'm sorry, did I offend you? Where did I lose you, honey? So you've been okay with the "fuck everyone to death", all the Muslim and Mexican shit, but fingers in the ass did it for you? Cool, **just wanted to see where your line was.**
— Mister Garrison as president, South Park S20E05: Douche and a Danish

Real power is achieved, when the ruling class controls the material **essentials of life**, granting and withholding them from the masses, as if they were privileges.
— George Orwell

In accordance with the principles of Doublethink, it does not matter if the war is not real, or when it is that victory is not possible. The war is not meant to be won, it is meant to be continuous. The essential act of modern warfare is the destruction of the produce of human labor. A hierarchical society is only possible on the basis of poverty and ignorance. In principle, the war effort is always planned to keep society on the brink of starvation.

The war is waged by the ruling group against its own subjects, and its object is not victory over Eurasia or Eastasia, but to keep the very structure of society intact.
— George Orwell - 1984 (1948) (film version)

When I was hunting for vitamins, I only came across rap bacteria. I am physically so burning, that the other MCs grill. Humanoids are looking for gods, and MCs are finding rap, my Bible has six words: "I am tight, you are whack!" Yeah, yeah, microcosm, rap soldiers, underground to the death, nigga! Yeah, yeah, we will kill you all, yeah!
— Prinz Pi [M1] - Keine Liebe

There are no crimes, only actions.
— Irreversible (2002)

187! The heros of now.
— 187 Strassenbande - 10 Jahre [On police radio in the USA: The code "187" means murder.]

You all have been masturbating on the sofa for far too long, we have polarized.
— 187 Strassenbande - Allstars 2017

Come down to the street, its all true what i say.
— 187 Strassenbande - Mit den Jungs

You are sick yourself, if you are "well adapted" to a sick world.

William Pitt made this statement: "Let the American people go into these debt-funding schemes and banking systems, and from that hour their boasted independence will be a mere phantom." He realized the maxim that Rothschild laid down as fundamental: "Let us control the money of a country, and we dont care who makes its laws."
— Cushing Daniel, testimony before the US Congress, 1911

Give us control over the police officers, judges, and experts of a country, and we don't care who makes the laws.
— Personal reasons. (Police officers falsify evidence, experts falsify reports, judges abuse their interpretative authority. Laws only create an illusion of objectivity. Justice fails because of the "human factor". Class justice is a natural constant. Feudalism is a natural constant.)

It is error alone, which needs the support of government. Truth can stand by itself.
— Thomas Jefferson - Notes on Virginia, 1782 [Only criminals must hide. Only criminal governments need lies and censorship.]

It is dangerous to be right in matters where respected men are wrong.
— Voltaire (1729)

And I sincerely believe, with you, that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies, and that the principle of spending money to be paid by posterity, under the name of funding, is but swindling futurity

on a large scale.
— Thomas Jefferson - Letter to John Taylor, 1816

The first part of the Yippie program, you know, is **kill your parents**. And I mean that quite seriously, because unless you are prepared to kill your parents, you are not really prepared to change the country, because **our parents are our first oppressors**. [then, **kill your teachers**, because our teachers are our second oppressors.] ... Politics is how you live your life, not whom you vote for. ... We create revolution by living it. ... In your living room, you are scared shitless, and that is just where the power structure wants you. ... Don't trust anyone over thirty. ... If you had everything but a gun, you were a radical but not a revolutionary. ... The youth is looking for a reason to die.
— Jerry Rubin [M3]

The fascism of today is no longer manifested in a party or in one human, it lies in the daily **training of people to become authoritarian personalities** [slaves], it lies in **education**, in short, in the emerging **totality of institutions and the state apparatus** [monopoly, cartel].
— Rudi Dutschke
[example: forced schooling is a Nazi law from year 1938]

All people dream, but not equally. Those who dream during the night, in the dusty depths of their minds, wake up in the day to discover that it was all delusion. But the **daydreamers** are dangerous people, because they can express their daydream with eyes open, to make it come true. This is what I did. ... Dreams are the desires of our hearts when we sleep.
— Beasts Of No Nation - Jenseits von Allem

Remember Sammy Jankis.
— Memento (2000)
"Memento" is an reference to: Memento Mori = Remember: You will die, everything will die. What can you learn from the film Memento (2000)? Hold on to everything. Above all, hold on to what is volatile. So what is produced in working memory ("RAM") and can only be stored in the brain for a very short time, maybe for a minute. I can only hold a few pieces of content in my working memory at the same time, maybe 2 or 3. The more at a time, the more compactly I must represent them, for example only one word per piece of content. This is also a "memory technique": Say it in one word!

Corona hysteria? It is clear what is behind it! Exactly, big pharma and the banking dynasties, Billie Gee [Bill Gates] and the well-tried distraction manners. ... With this I want to set a sign, and also guide the further directions, further than the time, in which political parties calculate your price. ... "You vote far-right" - No man, I am apolitical, you can see it right now, every one of you Dumbos can see it. I think at the core, we are not that different, because only your perception determines whether someone is unpopular.
— Der Typ - Corona Brainwash

Be careful who you give love to, we have been awake and angry for a long time.
— Der Typ - Evidance (feat. Skitekk)

Give the Indians back their land.
— Marsimoto - Indianer

$CO_2$PSEC: $CO_2$ emissions = People x Services x Energy per service x $CO_2$ per energy. The price of energy has come down over time. Really advanced civilization is based on advances in energy. The coal revolution fueled the Industrial Revolution, and even in the 1900s we have seen a very rapid decline in the price of electricity. And that is why we have refrigerators, air-conditioning, we can make modern materials, and do so many things. The world today has 7 billion people. That's headed up to about 9 billion. Now, if we do a really great job on new vaccines [poisons], health care [poisons], reproductive health services [abortions], we could lower that [the population] by, perhaps, 10% or 15%.
— Bill Gates - Innovating to zero (2010 Ted Talk)

Despite all my rage I am still just a rat in a cage. [...] I still believe that I cannot be saved.
— The Smashing Pumpkins - Bullet With Butterfly Wings
[John Calhoun, experiments with rats on behavior in overpopulation, all "decadent" behavior is a direct result of overpopulation.]

**young people** can more readily be persuaded to attack the legal institutions of the government or real property of the 'establishment', 'imperialists', multinational corporations, or other (often foreign) influences blamed for their troubles. ... Without diminishing in any way the effort to reach these adults, the obvious increased focus of attention should be to **change the attitudes of the next generation**, those who are now in elementary school or younger.
— The Kissinger Report (1974) (NSSM-200: National Security Study Memorandum 200)

Goyim [Non-Jews] were born only to serve us [Jews]. Without that, they have no place in the world; only to serve the People of Israel.
Why are gentiles needed? They will work, they will plow, they will reap. We will sit like an effendi [master] and eat.
— Rabbi Ovadia Yosef, 2010, Israeli Sephardic leader
[jewish privilege, white genocide]

The Communists are Jews, and Russia is being entirely administered by them. They are in every government office, bureau and newspaper. They are driving out the Russians and are responsible for the anti-Semitic feeling which is increasing.
— Claire Sheridan, The New York World, 1923-12-15, via: The Secret World Government, by Arthur Cherep-Spiridovich, page 27
[jewish privilege, white genocide]

Humans are the virus.

Human overpopulation is the global pandemic.

We're sick of your treason, sick of your lies.
— Pennywise - Fuck Authority

After 10,000 years I finally found it ...
the Scroll of Truth! - "You are stupid." - Nah!

Me: Type M104, Milan Hauth, Jägerstr. 10, 83308 Trostberg, Germany.
github.com/milahu/contact

MIT License, Copyright (c) 2022 Milan Hauth. This means:
You can do anything with my text, and I give you zero warranty.

Appendix: Pallas pattern for 5 x 5 = 25 people

